

Can urban greening counterbalance the dynamic impacts of urbanisation?

by Ashley Naomi Jane Douglas

Thesis submitted in fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

under the supervision of Assoc Prof Fraser R. Torpy and Dr Peter J. Irga

University of Technology Sydney Faculty of Science School of Life Sciences

October 2024

1 Certificate of Original Authorship

- 2
- ³ I, Ashley Naomi Jane Douglas declare that this thesis, is submitted in
- 4 fulfilment of the requirements for the award of Doctor of Philosophy, in the
- ⁵ School of Life Sciences, Faculty of Science at the University of Technology
- 6 Sydney.
- 7 This thesis is wholly my own work unless otherwise referenced or
- 8 acknowledged. In addition, I certify that all information sources and literature
- ⁹ used are indicated in the thesis.
- ¹⁰ This document has not been submitted for qualifications at any other
- academic institution.
- 12 This research is supported by the Australian Government Research Training
- 13 **Program.**
- 14
- 15
- 16 Signature:

Production Note: Signature removed prior to publication.

| 17 | | |
|----|----------------|--|
| 18 | | |
| 19 | Date: 24/10/24 | |
| 20 | | |
| 21 | | |
| 22 | | |
| 23 | | |
| 24 | | |
| 25 | | |

26 Acknowledgements

27

This would not have been possible without the support, commitment and 28 guidance from so many people. Firstly, I would like to thank my supervisors, 29 Associate Professor Fraser Torpy and Doctor Peter Irga, who offered 30 invaluable assistance and advice. Both kept me on track, which was often 31 needed; allowed me the freedom to explore and develop my ideas and helped 32 me shape them into something real; provided me sound advice even when I 33 didn't realise I needed it; and lent me their ears doing both the good and the 34 bad times. So, for that I say thank you from the bottom of my heart. 35

36

I would like to thank all the past and present members of the Plants and
Environmental Quality Research Group for all of their support and guidance
throughout the years. You have all helped me create memories that will last
a lifetime.

41

It goes without saying that I would also like to thank all of my colleagues, co-42 authors, technical staff, interns and friends, thank you for all the coffee runs 43 and rants, long lunch breaks and desk debriefs. These people include Angela 44 Morgan, Charles Cranfield, Charlotte Fleming, Claire Rennie, Cooper 45 Torrens, Erin Rogers, Margaret Burchett, Matilda Seppelt, Megan Tan, Naomi 46 Paull, Nic Surawski, Olivia Viant, Raissa Gill, Robert Fleck, Sara Wilkinson, 47 Sarah Williams, Sarina Evans, Stephen Fujiwara, Thomas Pettit, and Vi 48Chan. Thank you for joining me on this journey. 49

50

Thank you to the agencies, departments, organisations, and governments for
 their shared data and information that allowed me to complete this research.

Last but not least, I would like to thank my family and friends for all their support, understanding, and caffeine during this stressful but rewarding time. A special mention goes to my mother, Gail, who lovingly and patiently attended every ceremony, graduation, and presentation she could. To my father, Malcolm, who kindly dropped me off to work and university at all hours
of the day and night when I slept in, or when it rained and I didn't want to walk,
or when I was just running late. To my twin brother, lain, who patiently helped
me with my computer woes throughout the years of my university education.
Thank you.

64 Statement Of Thesis Format And Author Contributions

65

This thesis is submitted as a thesis by compilation. This thesis consists of seven chapters. Chapters 2, 4, and 6 represent separate articles, all of which have been peer-reviewed, accepted and published in scientific journals. As such, parts of this thesis are presented verbatim to their published form; consequently, some repetition occurs in regards to themes and style.

71

To prevent unnecessary duplication, a single reference list has been
provided at the end of the thesis.

74

This thesis is a compilation of my own work with guidance from my supervisors and additional assistance from others. I conceptualized my research, designed the experiments including choice of methods and instrumentation, conducted the data collection and analysis, and wrote the manuscripts.

80

My supervisors and co-authors supported my research, and proof-read and edited the final peer reviewed manuscript versions. Publication details and co-authors are detailed below. Co-authors have provided their signatures to confirm their contribution in their respective publications. Associate Professor Fraser Torpy and Dr Peter Irga formed my supervisory panel (indicated with an asterix (*)).

| Co-Author Name | Signature | Date Signed |
|----------------|---|-------------|
| Raissa Gill | Production Note: Signature removed prior to publication. | 31/01/2024 |
| Dr Peter Irga* | Production Note: Signature removed prior to publication. | 31/01/2024 |

| Angela Morgan | Production Note: Signature removed prior to publication. | 31/01/2024 |
|-------------------------------|---|------------|
| Erin Rodgers | Production Note: Signature removed prior to publication. | 31/01/2024 |
| Assoc. Prof. Fraser Torpy* | Production Note: Signature removed prior to publication. | 31/01/2024 |

89 Peer Reviewed Publications Contributing To This Thesis

90

91 **Chapter 2:**

Douglas, A.N.J.; Irga, P.J.; Torpy, F.R. (2023) Investigating Vegetation
 Type Based On The Spatial Variation In Air Pollutant Concentrations
 Associated With Different Forms Of Urban Forestry. *Environments*. 10, 32
 https://doi.org/10.3390/environments10020032

96

97 Chapter 3 (currently under review):

Douglas ANJ, Irga, P.J.; Torpy, F.R. (2024) The Determination Of Sound
 Absorption Coefficients Of Green Walls And Species. *Journal of Building Engineering*

101

102 **Chapter 4:**

Ashley N.J. Douglas, Angela L. Morgan, Peter J. Irga, Fraser R. Torpy
 (2022) The need for multifaceted approaches when dealing with the differing
 impacts of natural disasters and anthropocentric events on air quality,
 Atmospheric Pollution Research, 13, no.11
 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apr.2022.101570

108

109 Chapter 5 (currently under review):

Douglas ANJ, Gill R, Torpy FR (2024) The Green Wall Wish: Understanding
 public perception, willingness to pay, and barriers to local green wall
 development in Australia. *Nature Based Solutions*

113

114 **Chapter 6:**

Douglas, A.N.J., Morgan, A.L., Rogers, E.I.E., Irga, P.J. & Torpy, F.R. (2021)
 Evaluating and comparing the green wall retrofit suitability across major
 Australian cities, *Journal of Environmental Management*, vol. 298
 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2021.113417

| 120 | Peer Reviewed Publications Not Contributing To This Thesis |
|-----|---|
| 121 | |
| 122 | Fleck, R, Pettit, T, Douglas, A, Irga, P & Torpy, F (2020) 'Chapter 15 - |
| 123 | Botanical biofiltration for reducing indoor air pollution' in Bio-Based Materials |
| 124 | and Biotechnologies for Eco-Efficient Construction, Woodhead Publishing. |
| 125 | https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-0-12-819481-2.00015-5 |
| 126 | |
| 127 | Douglas, A.N.J., Irga, P.J. & Torpy, F.R. (2019) Determining broad scale |
| 128 | associations between air pollutants and urban forestry: A novel multifaceted |
| 129 | methodological approach, Environmental Pollution, vol. 247, pp. 474-81 |
| 130 | https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2018.12.099 |
| 131 | |
| 132 | Irga, P.J., Pettit T., Irga, R.F., Paull, N.J., Douglas, A.N.J. & Torpy, F.R. |
| 133 | (2019) Does plant species selection in functional active green walls influence |
| 134 | VOC phytoremediation efficiency? Environmental Science and Pollution |
| 135 | Research <u>https://doi.org/10.1007/s11356-019-04719-9</u> |
| 136 | |
| 137 | Douglas, A, Torpy, F, Surawski, N & Irga, P (2018) Mapping Urban |
| 138 | Aerosolized Fungi: Predicting Spatial and Temporal Indoor Concentrations, |
| 139 | Human Ecology Review, vol. 24, no. 2, pp. 81-104 |
| 140 | https://www.jstor.org/stable/26785907 |
| 141 | |
| 142 | Irga PJ, Braun JT, Douglas ANJ, Pettit T, Fujiwara S, Burchett M, Torpy FR |
| 143 | (2017) The distribution of green walls and green roofs throughout Australia: |
| 144 | Do policy instruments influence the frequency of projects. Journal of Urban |
| 145 | Forestry and Urban Greening, 24, 164-174 |
| 146 | https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2017.03.026 |

148 Conference Presentations And Posters During My Candidature
 149

Douglas ANJ, Irga PJ, Torpy FR (2024) Modelling The Effects of Land Use
 and Urban Forestry On Air Pollution Across A Cityscape. World Green
 Infrastructure Congress 2024. 3/09/2024 – 5/09/2024, Auckland, New
 Zealand.

154

Douglas ANJ, Irga PJ, Torpy FR (2023) The Determination of Sound
 Absorption Coefficients of Green Walls and Species. 5th Euro-Mediterranean
 Conference for Environmental Integration. 2/10/2023 – 5/10/2023, Rende,
 Cosenza, Italy.

159

F Torpy, P Irga, R Fleck, S Matheson, A Douglas (2022) Indoor plants, our
 environment and happiness. Happiness & Its Causes. 11/11/2022, Sydney,
 Australia.

163

F Torpy, P Irga, R Fleck, S Matheson, H Smith, G Duani, N Surawski, A
 Douglas, L Lyu (2022) Phytoremediation of air pollution. 26th International
 Clean Air and Environment Conference. 14/09/2022, online.

167

Peter Irga, F Torpy, R Fleck, G Duani, S Matheson, A Douglas, L Lyu (2022)
 The Benefits of Plants at Work. Workplace Wellness Festival. 24/06/2022,
 online.

171

Torpy FR. Irga PJ, Wilkinson S, Surawski N, Fleck R, Gill R, Douglas ANJ,
Chau K, Matheson S, Duani G, Smith H (2022) Plants in the COVID Age Built
Environment. Invited keynote address. Ambius International (Australia)
Annual General Meeting. 11/02/2022, online.

176

Douglas ANJ, Irga PJ, Torpy FR (2021) Grey to Green Transition: mapping
 a way forward for green walls. Third Asia-Pacific Urban Forestry Meeting,

Food and Agriculture Organization of the UN and the Royal Forestry Department of the Government of Thailand. 25/10/2021 – 29/10/2021, online.

Douglas ANJ, Gill RL, Irga PJ, Torpy FR (2021) Engaging the community to
 understand the public's perception, willingness to pay, and barriers to vertical
 greening. Third Asia-Pacific Urban Forestry Meeting, Food and Agriculture
 Organization of the UN and the Royal Forestry Department of the
 Government of Thailand. 25/10/2021 – 29/10/2021, online.

187

Torpy FR, Irga PJ, Wilkinson S, Fleck R, Pettit T, Douglas A (2021)
 Challenges for the incorporation of food production into functional urban
 greening systems. UN Food Systems Summit, Beyond Urban Agriculture
 section; Yale Center for Ecosystems + Agriculture. 14/09/2021, online.

192

Torpy F, Irga P, Wilkinson S, Pettit T, Fleck R, Douglas A (2021) Plants and
 urban air pollution in the COVID-19 age. Green Building Council of Australia
 Insights into healthy buildings. 2/09/2021, online.

196

Douglas ANJ, Torpy FR, Irga PJ (2018) Sydney's urban forestry diversity
 mosaic and its impact on air pollution. International Urban Forestry Congress
 2018. 30/9/2018 - 3/10/2018, Vancouver, BC, Canada.

200

Douglas ANJ, Irga PJ, Torpy FR (2018) A competitive model for determining
 air pollution in urban areas: The establishment of the spatial relationship
 between urban forestry and air pollution mitigation. International Urban
 Forestry Congress 2018. 30/9/2018 - 3/10/2018, Vancouver, BC, Canada.

205

Douglas ANJ, Pettit T, Braun, JT, Irga PJ, Torpy FR (2018) Do policy
instruments influence the uptake and implementation of green infrastructure?
International Urban Forestry Congress 2018. 30/9/2018 - 3/10/2018,
Vancouver, BC, Canada.

<u>Grants, Funding And Professional Awards Received During My</u> <u>Candidature</u>

212

- 2023 Science Staff Conference Funds, Science Faculty, University of
 Technology Sydney
- 2023 Editor's Choice award for the article published in the MDPI journal,
 Environments, Douglas, A.N.J., et al. (2023) Ranking vegetation types
 based on the spatial variation in air pollutant concentrations associated with
 different forms of urban forestry.
- 219 2023 CASANZ NSW Student Air and Environment Award
- 2023 Nominated NSW representative for the overall CASANZ National
 Student Award
- 222 2020 \$10,000 from Faculty of Science Seed Funding. Chief Investigator.
- The effectiveness of vegetated and non-vegetated sounds barriers for noisepollution mitigation.
- 2018 Higher Degree Research Science Faculty Travel Scholarship,
 University of Technology Sydney

228 <u>Table Of Contents</u>

| 230 | Certificate of Original Authorship2 |
|------------|--|
| 231 | Acknowledgements3 |
| 232 | Statement Of Thesis Format And Author Contributions5 |
| 233 | Peer Reviewed Publications Contributing To This Thesis7 |
| 234 | Peer Reviewed Publications Not Contributing To This Thesis |
| 235 | Conference Presentations And Posters During My Candidature |
| 236 | Grants, Funding And Professional Awards Received During My Candidature 11 |
| 237 | Table Of Contents 12 |
| 238 | Table Of Figures |
| 239 | Table Of Tables |
| 240 | 1. Underlying Motivations For This Work |
| 241 242 | 2. Investigating Vegetation Type Based On The Spatial Variation In Air Pollutant Concentrations Associated With Different Forms Of Urban Forestry |
| 243 | Keywords |
| 244 | Abstract25 |
| 245 | Introduction |
| 246 | Materials And Methods |
| 247 | Results |
| 248 | Discussion |
| 249 | Conclusions |
| 250 251 | 3. The Determination Of Sound Absorption Coefficients Of Green Walls And Species |
| 252 | Keywords |
| 253 | Abstract |
| 254 | Introduction |
| 255 | Method55 |
| 256 | Results And Discussion58 |
| 257 | Conclusions64 |
| 258 | Acknowledgements65 |
| 259 260 | 4. The Need For Multifaceted Approaches When Dealing With The Differing Impacts Of Natural Disasters And Anthropocentric Events On Air Quality |
| 261 | Keywords |
| 262 | Abstract |

| 263 | | Introduction | 67 |
|------------|-----------|--|------------------|
| 264 | | Materials And Methods | 71 |
| 265 | | Results | |
| 266 | | Discussion | 83 |
| 267 | | Conclusion | |
| 268 | | Acknowledgements | |
| 269 270 | 5. An | The Green Wall Wish: Understanding Public Perception, Willingness d Barriers To Local Green Wall Development In Australia | s To Pay, 93 |
| 271 | | Keywords | |
| 272 | | Abstract | |
| 273 | | Introduction | |
| 274 | | Methodology | |
| 275 | | Results | 108 |
| 276 | | Discussion | 119 |
| 277 | | Recommendations and conclusion | 129 |
| 278 | | Appendix | 131 |
| 279 280 | 6. Au: | Evaluating And Comparing The Green Wall Retrofit Suitability Acrostralian Cities | oss Major 137 |
| 281 | | Acknowledgements | 137 |
| 282 | | Keywords | 137 |
| 283 | | Abstract | 137 |
| 284 | | Introduction | 138 |
| 285 | | Methodology | 141 |
| 286 | | Results And Discussion | 146 |
| 287 | | Limitations | 162 |
| 288 | | Conclusion And Future Directions | 163 |
| 289 | | Acknowledgements | 164 |
| 290 | 7. | Discussion | 165 |
| 291 | | Theoretical Understanding And Investigation | 166 |
| 292 | | Societal Considerations And Practical Applications | 168 |
| 293 | | Future Directions | 171 |
| 294 | Re | ferences | 174 |
| 295 | | | |
| 296 | | | |
| - | | | |

²⁹⁹ <u>Table Of Figures</u>

| 301 | |
|------------|--|
| 302 | FIGURE 1.1 - EXAMPLES OF URBAN FORESTRY AND GREEN INFRASTRUCTURE |
| 303 | (DOUGLAS 2020) |
| 304 | FIGURE 1.2 - CLIMATE ZONES IN AUSTRALIA BASED ON THE KÖPPEN |
| 305 | CLASSIFICATION SYSTEM [37] |
| 306 | FIGURE 1.3 – THE INVESTIGATIONS IN QUESTION CREATE THIS MULTIFACETED AND |
| 307 | INTERDISCIPLINARY BODY OF WORK TO DETERMINE IF URBAN GREENING CAN |
| 308 | COUNTERBALANCE THE DYNAMIC IMPACTS OF URBANISATION24 |
| 309 | FIGURE 2.1 - THE NSW DEP MONITORING SITES REPRESENTED BY PINK SQUARES |
| 310 | [69-71]. THE BLUE TRIANGLES REPRESENTED THE NATIONAL POLLUTANT |
| 311 | INVENTORY INDUSTRIAL LOCATIONS [72]. THE TRAFFIC DATA COLLECTION |
| 312 | POINTS REPRESENTED BY THE GREEN CIRCLES [74] |
| 313 | FIGURE 2.2 - LAND USE DATA TYPES PROVIDED BY THE AUSTRALIAN BUREAU OF |
| 314 | STATISTICS DURING THE AUSTRALIAN CENSUS [75] |
| 315 | FIGURE 2.3. THE SPATIALLY RELEVANT DATA SET INCLUDED NINE VEGETATION |
| 316 | TYPES AND TWO URBAN LAND COVERS, WATER AND ARTIFICIAL SURFACES |
| 317 | PRESENT IN SYDNEY |
| 318 | FIGURE 2.4. PM_{10} CONCENTRATIONS FOR AREAS WITH A LAND USE TYPE |
| 319 | DESIGNATION. DATA IS DISPLAYED AS ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS (± SEM). |
| 320 | |
| 321 | FIGURE 2.5. AMBIENT NO ₂ CONCENTRATIONS FOR AREAS WITH A LAND USE TYPE |
| 322 | DESIGNATION. DATA IS DISPLAYED AS ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS (± SEM). |
| 323 | |
| 324 | FIGURE 2.6. AMBIENT SO ₂ CONCENTRATIONS FOR AREAS WITH A LAND USE TYPE |
| 325 | DESIGNATION. DATA IS DISPLAYED AS ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS (± SEM). |
| 326 | |
| 327 | FIGURE 2.7. AMBIENT PM ₁₀ CONCENTRATIONS FOR AREAS WITH VEGETATION |
| 328 | TYPE DESIGNATION. DATA IS DISPLAYED AS ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS (± |
| 329 | SEM) |
| 330 | FIGURE 2.8. AMBIENT NO $_2$ CONCENTRATIONS FOR AREAS WITH VEGETATION TYPE |
| 331 | DESIGNATION. DATA IS DISPLAYED AS ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS (± SEM). |
| 332 | |
| 333 | FIGURE 2.9. AMBIENT SU ₂ CONCENTRATIONS FOR AREAS WITH VEGETATION TYPE |
| 334 | DESIGNATION. DATA IS DISPLAYED AS ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS (± SEM). |
| 335 | |
| 336 | FIGURE 3.1 - DIAGRAMS OF THE TEST SYSTEM FOR SOUND ABSORPTION |
| 337 | MEASUREMENTS AT UTS (A) MEASUREMENT SETUP IN THE REVERBERATION |
| 338 | ROUM AND (B) THE MEASUREMENT SYSTEM IN THE CONTROL ROUM |
| 339 | FIGURE 3.2 - THE POSITION OF THE TEST SPECIMEN (TOP VIEW) AND THE |
| 340 | |
| 341 | OF THE SPECIMEN AND THE WALLS OF THE REVERBERATION ROOM |
| 342 | ACDOSS THE DIECEDENT MOUNTING CONDITIONS AND THE EMPTY BOOM |
| 343 244 | (DARK BILLE SOLID LINE) THE DIANT SDECIES WEDE DEDDESENTED USING |
| 344 245 | UTIN DUE SULID LINE, THE FLANT SPECIES WERE REPRESENTED USING |
| 343 246 | CIDCLE AND NEDHOOLEDIS IS THE SOLADES AND THE MOUNTING |
| 340 | UNCLL, AND NETHROLETIS IS THE SQUARE, AND THE MOUNTING |

CONDITIONS AS COLOURS (GREEN IS MOUNTING CONDITION 1, BLUE IS 347 348 FIGURE 3.4 - THE SOUND ABSORPTION COEFFICIENTS FOR THE THREE PLANT 349 SPECIES ACROSS THE THREE MOUNTING TEST CONDITIONS WERE 350 REPRESENTED USING DIFFERENT MARKERS (PHILODENDRON IS THE STAR, 351 NEMATANTHUS IS THE CIRCLE AND NEPHROLEPIS IS THE SQUARE), AND THE 352 MOUNTING CONDITIONS AS COLOURS (GREEN IS MOUNTING CONDITION 1, 353 BLUE IS MOUNTING CONDITION 2 AND ORANGE IS MOUNTING CONDITION 3). 354 355 356 FIGURE 3.5 - SOUND ABSORPTION COEFFICIENTS COMPARING COMMON BUILDING MATERIALS (SOLID LINES), OTHER PUBLISHED GREEN WALL (DOTTED LINES) 357 AND CURRENT RESEARCH (LINE AND DOTTED LINES) [156, 160]......63 358 FIGURE 4.1.A. THE GREATER REGION OF SYDNEY STUDY AREA WITH THE LAND 359 USE TYPES PRESENT IN THE STUDY AREA [75, 204]. B. OFFICE OF 360 ENVIRONMENT AND HERITAGE MONITORING STATIONS ARE SHOWN BY THE 361 BLUE PENTAGONS [70]. C. BUREAU OF METEOROLOGY RAINFALL STATIONS 362 ARE DEPICTED BY THE RED CIRCLES [205]. D. TRANSPORT FOR NSW 363 MONITORING STATIONS ARE REPRESENTED BY THE PURPLE TRIANGLES [206]. 364 365 FIGURE 4.2. THE BUSHFIRE LOCATIONS, EXTENT AND SEVERITY THAT OCCURRED 366 DURING THE BLACK SUMMER BUSHFIRES IN AND ADJACENT TO GREATER 367 SYDNEY STUDY AREA [209].....74 368 FIGURE 4.3. SPATIAL DISTRIBUTION FOR THE DAILY AVERAGE OF ALL FIVE 369 VARIABLES ACROSS THE STUDY SITE, SYDNEY, THE BUSHFIRE PERIOD.78 370 FIGURE 4.4. SPATIAL DISTRIBUTION FOR THE DAILY AVERAGE OF ALL FIVE 371 VARIABLES ACROSS THE STUDY SITE, SYDNEY, DURING THE NORMAL PERIOD. 372 373 FIGURE 4.5 SPATIAL DISTRIBUTION FOR THE DAILY AVERAGE OF ALL FIVE 374 VARIABLES ACROSS THE STUDY SITE, SYDNEY, DURING THE COVID-19 PERIOD. 375 376 FIGURE 4.6. AMBIENT NO2 (PPHM) CONCENTRATIONS FOR THE BUSHFIRE, 377 CONTROL AND COVID-19 PERIODS. DATA SHOWN IS THE CORRECTED 378 ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS (EMM ± SEM)......81 379 FIGURE 4.7. AMBIENT PM10 (µG/M3) CONCENTRATIONS FOR THE BUSHFIRE, 380 CONTROL AND COVID-19 PERIODS. DATA SHOWN IS THE CORRECTED 381 382 FIGURE 4.8. PERCENTAGES CHANGES OF ESTIMATED MARGINAL MEANS NO2 AND 383 PM10 BETWEEN THE THREE TIME PERIODS, BUSHFIRES, COVID-19 AND 384 385 FIGURE 5.1. DISTRIBUTION OF SURVEY RESPONDENTS WITHIN AUSTRALIA. 108 386 FIGURE 5.2. HEAT MAP DEPICTING SIGNIFICANT (P < 0.05, BLUE) AND NON-387 SIGNIFICANT (GREY) PEARSON CHI-SQUARE TESTS OF INDEPENDENCE WITH 388 MONTE CARLO SIMULATIONS (B = 1000). THE BLUE CELLS INDICATED A 389 SIGNIFICANT ASSOCIATION BETWEEN THE GREEN WALL VARIABLE AND THE 390 POPULATION DEMOGRAPHIC.110 391 FIGURE 5.3. DISTRIBUTION OF RESPONDENTS WHO SELECTED EACH GREEN WALL 392 BENEFIT AS HIGHLY IMPORTANT (N = 131). ASTERISK DENOTES SIGNIFICANT 393 PEARSON CHI-SQUARE TESTS OF INDEPENDENCE WITH MONTE CARLO 394 SIMULATIONS (B = 1000) ACROSS AT LEAST ONE DEMOGRAPHIC CRITERIA. 395 396

FIGURE 5.4. DISTRIBUTION OF RESPONDENTS WHO SELECTED EACH FEELING 397 ELICITED FROM BEING IN THE PRESENCE OF A GREEN WALL (N = 131). 398 ASTERISK DENOTES SIGNIFICANT PEARSON CHI-SQUARE TESTS OF 399 INDEPENDENCE WITH MONTE CARLO SIMULATIONS (B = 1000) ACROSS AT 400LEAST ONE DEMOGRAPHIC CRITERIA.113 401 FIGURE 5.5. WILLINGNESS TO PAY FOR LOCAL GREEN WALL DEVELOPMENT OF 402 RESPONDENTS BELONGING TO VARIOUS INCOME BRACKETS (N = 131). 115 403 FIGURE 5.6. DISTRIBUTION OF RESPONDENTS WHO REPORTED EACH 404CONSIDERATION AS HIGHLY IMPORTANT FOR LOCAL GREEN WALL 405 DEVELOPMENT (N = 131). ASTERISK DENOTES SIGNIFICANT PEARSON CHI-406 SQUARE TESTS OF INDEPENDENCE WITH MONTE CARLO SIMULATIONS (B = 407 1000) ACROSS AT LEAST ONE DEMOGRAPHIC CRITERIA. 408 FIGURE 6.1. FEASIBILITY MAP OF SYDNEY CBD. A HIGHER RATING INDICATES 409 GREATER GREEN WALL RETROFIT SUITABILITY. ELIMINATED WALLS 410 POSSESSED CHARACTERISTICS PREVENTING GREEN WALL INSTALLATION. 411 APPROXIMATE AREA OF INTEREST HIGHLIGHTED IN RED UNDERNEATH 412 (ARCGIS VERSION 10.6.1, ESRI INC., REDLANDS, USA).148 413 FIGURE 6.2. FEASIBILITY MAP OF MELBOURNE CBD. A HIGHER RATING INDICATES 414 GREATER GREEN WALL RETROFIT SUITABILITY. ELIMINATED WALLS 415 POSSESSED CHARACTERISTICS PREVENTING GREEN WALL INSTALLATION. 416 APPROXIMATE AREA OF INTEREST HIGHLIGHTED IN RED UNDERNEATH 417 418FIGURE 6.3. FEASIBILITY MAP OF BRISBANE CBD. A HIGHER RATING INDICATES 419 GREATER GREEN WALL RETROFIT SUITABILITY. ELIMINATED WALLS 420 POSSESSED CHARACTERISTICS PREVENTING GREEN WALL INSTALLATION. 421 APPROXIMATE AREA OF INTEREST HIGHLIGHTED IN RED UNDERNEATH 422 423 FIGURE 6.4. FEASIBILITY MAP OF PERTH CBD. A HIGHER RATING INDICATES 424 GREATER GREEN WALL RETROFIT SUITABILITY. ELIMINATED WALLS 425 POSSESSED CHARACTERISTICS PREVENTING GREEN WALL INSTALLATION. 426 APPROXIMATE AREA OF INTEREST HIGHLIGHTED IN RED UNDERNEATH 427 428 FIGURE 6.5. FEASIBILITY MAP OF ADELAIDE CBD. A HIGHER RATING INDICATES 429 GREATER GREEN WALL RETROFIT SUITABILITY. ELIMINATED WALLS 430 POSSESSED CHARACTERISTICS PREVENTING GREEN WALL INSTALLATION. 431 APPROXIMATE AREA OF INTEREST HIGHLIGHTED IN RED UNDERNEATH 432 433 FIGURE 6.6. A. GLAZED FAÇADES ON SHOPS FRONTS IN WILLIAM STREET, PERTH 434 [407]. B. ADELAIDE CONVENTION CENTRE, ADELAIDE [408]. C. QUEEN VICTORIA 435 BUILDING, SYDNEY [409]. D. HOSIER LANE, MELBOURNE [410].....158 436 437

Table Of Tables

| 441 | |
|-----|--|
| 442 | TABLE 2.1. LAND USE DATA TYPES PROVIDED BY THE AUSTRALIAN BUREAU OF |
| 443 | STATISTICS DURING THE AUSTRALIAN CENSUS [75] |
| 444 | TABLE 2.2. VEGETATION TYPES IDENTIFIED IN GREATER SYDNEY BY THE GMP - |
| 445 | FORESTRY COVER DATA SET FOR 2008 [76] |
| 446 | TABLE 2.3. STATISTICAL ASSOCIATIONS BETWEEN TRAFFIC DENSITY, NPI |
| 447 | INDUSTRIAL POLLUTANTS, AND AIR POLLUTANTS, WITH THE PARTIAL ETA- |
| 448 | SQUARED VALUE (H_{P^2}) INDICATING THE PROPORTION OF THE TOTAL SPATIAL |
| 449 | VARIATION IN THE CONCENTRATIONS OF THE POLLUTANTS EXPLAINED BY |
| 450 | EACH COVARIABLE |
| 451 | TABLE 2.4. THE COVARIABLES OF TRAFFIC DENSITY AND NPI INDUSTRIAL |
| 452 | POLLUTANTS, THEIR P VALUES, AND THEIR PARTIAL ETA SQUARED (HP 2) |
| 453 | ASSOCIATIONS WITH EACH AIR POLLUTANT FOR THE VEGETATION MODEL |
| 454 | WITH THE H_{P^2} INDICATING THE PROPORTION OF THE TOTAL VARIATION |
| 455 | ATTRIBUTED TO EACH COVARIABLE FOR EACH POLLUTANT40 |
| 456 | TABLE 3.1 – THE POSITIONS OF THE TEST SPECIMEN IN THE REVERBERATION |
| 457 | ROOM |
| 458 | TABLE 5.1 DEMOGRAPHIC CHARACTERISTICS OF RESPONDENTS ($N = 131$). |
| 459 | REFERENCE TERMS ARE GIVEN TO INDICATE THE ALTERNATE LANGUAGE (IF |
| 460 | ANY) USED THROUGHOUT THIS STUDY TO DESCRIBE EACH MODALITY102 |
| 461 | TABLE 5.2 SURVEY QUESTIONS INCLUDED IN ANALYSIS (N = 131). KEY TERM(S) |
| 462 | ARE UNDERLINED AND BOLDED TO INDICATE REFERENCE TERM USED |
| 463 | THROUGHOUT THIS STUDY TO REFER TO EACH SURVEY QUESTION. INITIAL |
| 464 | ANSWERS FOR EACH OF THE RECATEGORISED ANSWERS ARE INDICATED IN |
| 465 | |
| 466 | TABLE 5.3. THE AUSTRALIA-WIDE SURVEY THAT WAS DISTRIBUTED TO 397 LOCAL |
| 467 | GOVERNMENT AND VOLUNTARY COUNCILS AND LISTED IN TWO COUNCIL E- |
| 468 | TABLE 6.1 CHARACTERISTICS THAT RESULT IN THE EVOLUSION OF A WALL FROM |
| 409 | FURTHER ANALYSIS |
| 470 | TABLE 62 SET OF CRITERIA ASSOCIATED WITH A WALL'S IMMEDIATE |
| 472 | SUBROUNDINGS AND PHYSICAL CHARACTERISTICS TO DETERMINE ITS |
| 473 | GREEN WALL RETROFIT SUITABILITY THE IMAGES ARE EXAMPLES OF EACH |
| 474 | WALL SCORING TAKEN FROM THE SURVEY AREA IN MELBOURNE AND |
| 475 | REPRESENT RETROFIT SUITABILITY SCORES FROM 1 TO 6. [394-399] |
| 476 | TABLE 6.3. DESCRIPTION OF EACH RATING AND THE COLOURS PRESCRIBED TO |
| 477 | EACH RATING AFTER ASSESSMENT |
| 478 | TABLE 6.4 FEASIBILITY SCORES AS PERCENTAGE (%) BREAKDOWN OF EACH |
| 479 | AUSTRALIAN CITY, IN DESCENDING ORDER OF CITY POPULATION. A HIGHER |
| 480 | RATING INDICATES GREATER GREEN WALL RETROFIT SUITABILITY. |
| 481 | ELIMINATED WALLS POSSESSED CHARACTERISTICS PREVENTING GREEN |
| 482 | WALL INSTALLATION |
| 483 | |
| | |

1. Underlying Motivations For This Work

487

The impacts of urbanisation are inescapable. Already 55% of the world's population are feeling the impacts of urbanisation and that is set to increase as urban areas are expanding faster than any other land-use type [1-3]. The UN predicts 70% of world's population will be living in urbanised areas by 2050 [4] despite cities and urbanised areas only accounting for 3% of the Earth's cover.

494

Consequently, urban expansion has resulted in more than 80% of natural 495 habitat loss in local areas [4]. The loss of green space also comes with 496 increased air pollution, elevated levels of noise pollution, loss of biodiversity 497 and the Urban Heat Island effect and these impacts do not discriminate. They 498 are already being felt globally and are set to continually increase in the future. 499 For example, in 2021, 99% of the world's urban population lived in areas that 500 exceeded the new air quality guidelines set by the World Health Organization 501 [5]. 502

503

These negative impacts also have secondary effects. Ambient air pollution 504 from traffic, industry, power generation, and alike was associated with 4.2 505 million premature deaths in 2019 [6]. Moreover, the combined impact of 506 ambient air pollution and household air pollution was associated with 6.7 507 million premature deaths every year [6]. Subsequently, the increases in 508 associated health complications place pressure on infrastructure. In 2015, 509 global economic burden linked with premature deaths from outdoor air 510 pollution was estimated to be approximately \$3 trillion USD and that is 511 predicted to rise to \$25 trillion by 2060 [7]. 512

513

The Urban Heat Island effect is responsible for increased energy consumption due to a greater demand for temperature regulation usually through cooling. Consequently, urbanised areas account for up to 80% of the

world's energy consumption and approximately 75% of it's carbon emissions[4].

519

Ultimately, the realities of urbanisation and associated negative impacts is of 520 such a concern that the United Nations incorporated them into their 521 Sustainable Development Goals. These goals are key in addressing the 522 impacts associated with urbanisation and these goals are interwoven 523 throughout my research as they are particularly pertinent to my study area, 524 Australia. Australia is predicted to suffer the impacts of urbanisation to an 525 even greater extent as the 86% of Australia's population is already residing 526 in urbanised areas and that is predicted to increase to 91% by 2050 [8]. 527 Furthermore, Australia's population surpassed 27 million approximately 20 528 years earlier than predicted [9]. 529

530

Despite the current realities faced by mankind, research suggests a commonly proposed solution could address multiple issues simultaneously in the form of green infrastructure and urban forestry. Urban forestry and green infrastructure refer to the integration of vegetation in the urban environment [10]. It could be in the form of free stand patches of vegetation such trees, parks, green streetscapes to integration of vegetation in into building design, including green wall and green rooves both indoors and outdoors (Figure 1.1).



Figure 1.1 – Examples of urban forestry and green infrastructure (Douglas
2020).

542

539

There is a diverse range of benefits from the incorporation of urban forestry and green infrastructure. Urban forestry provides a multitude of benefits, including mitigating the Urban Heat Island effect, lowering energy usage, improved air quality, fostering biodiversity, improving storm water management, reducing noise pollution, boosting urban food production and enhancing social, psychological and biophilic satisfaction [11-29].

549

Despite the numerous advantages, urban areas often face space constraints, 550 as green spaces contend with other land uses and socioeconomic priorities. 551 Additionally, the reduction or removal of vegetation is rarely compensated or 552 offset appropriately within developing cityscapes [30]. To address these 553 challenges, cities and countries worldwide have been researching, 554 supporting, and implementing urban forestry and green infrastructure projects 555 over the past several decades, with more of the uptake occurring across Asia, 556 Northern America, and Western Europe. For example, Singapore is one of 557 the most greened cities in the world with 50% green cover equating to 72 558 hectares of green walls and green roofs [31]. It does this through various 559 incentives such as the Skyrise Greenery Incentive Scheme, which funds up 560

to 50% of the costs of installation of green roofs. Stuttgart, Germany, has
 famously employed a combination of urban forestry policies and subsidies
 since 1986, making it one of Europe's most densely forested cities [32].

564

On the contrary, Australia has seen less frequent adoption of urban forestry 565 and green infrastructure. Several constraining factors contribute to this, 566 including the absence of standards for construction, installation and 567 maintenance; a limited pool of potential installers or suppliers leading to 568 problems with isolated supply chains; inadequate awareness and a lack of 569 compelling examples and case studies, which undermines confidence among 570 builders, urban designers, green stakeholder or the general public regarding 571 green initiatives; insufficient government support in terms of policies, 572 regulations, green standards, financial incentives and funding; and an 573 absence of Australian research [33, 34]. Most of the evidence, information, 574 case studies, and research that highlights urban forestry's positive effects and 575 encourages green infrastructure implementation is predominantly from 576 Europe, North America and Asia. 577

578

The lack of Australian-centric research plays a vital part in our resistance to 579 urban greening. Furthermore, the impacts of urbanisation are insidious and 580 lethal, as air pollutant claims over ten times the number of lives annually 581 compared to the Australian road toll [35]. The lack of Australian centred 582 research acts as a prominent barrier and creates a significant gap in 583 knowledge due to differences in temperature, rainfall, and suitable vegetation, 584 particularly as the success of these green projects is dependent on the 585 climate-specific plant selection, resilience, and maintenance [34]. This is 586 further compounded by Australia's long distances between cities, with our 587 capital cities experiencing drastically different climates as Australia 588 experiences six different climatic zones in one country, from tropical climates 589 to arid deserts [36]. 590



Figure 1.2 - Climate zones in Australia based on the Köppen classification
 system [37].

594

Thus, to address these issues and the gaps in knowledge currently in 595 Australia, this work focused on using interdisciplinary methods and 596 incorporating a holistic approach by bringing different research topics 597 together to create this body of work and subsequently converting theoretical 598 knowledge into practical application (Figure 1.3). Firstly, the two of the most 599 prominent issues associated with urban environments, air pollution and noise 600 pollution, and their relationships with urban greenery and urban land uses 601 were investigated in Chapters 2 and 3, respectively, to better understand what 602 we will face as a society. These chapters established the inverse 603 relationships between these urban pollutants and different forms of green 604 infrastructure to both introduce and highlight the potentially significantly 605 positive impact of nature based solutions. 606

Following that, an investigation into the impact of two major events on air pollution was conducted to elucidate further the spatial and temporal factors associated with the negative impacts of urbanisation. This chapter, Chapter 4, highlighted the need for dynamic and proactive solutions and approaches if we are address these issues in a meaningful manner as the negative impacts associated with urbanisation are not static by nature.

614

The focus shifted for the remaining two chapters, Chapters 5 and 6, from 615 understanding the issues and the potential solutions to acceptability and 616 implementation of these solutions, as these are key when it comes to 617 counterbalancing the dynamic impacts of urbanisation. Specifically, Chapter 618 5 focused on investigating the social acceptability and willingness to 619 implement green infrastructure in the form of green walls, while Chapter 6 620 investigated the implementation and feasibility of green walls uptake through 621 the development of an analytical method that is accessible to all. 622

623

624 Consequently, the specific aims for this body of research are as follows:

- Investigate the relationship between air pollution and land use, land
 cover, and urban forestry to understand the potential associations
 between vegetation and air quality.
- Investigate the effectiveness of vegetated green wall modules for noise
 pollution mitigation through sound absorption.
- Investigate the impact of two significant events on outdoor ambient air
 pollution to elucidate dynamic factors affecting air pollution across a
 cityscape.
- Investigate the social acceptability of green infrastructure, in particular
 green walls, by investigating the general public's awareness,
 experience, and perception of green walls, barriers to implementation,
 and willingness to pay for local green wall development.

637 5. Investigate the implementation and feasibility of green walls
 638 retrofitability in highly urbanised areas through the development of an
 639 analytical tool for preliminary assessment.



Figure 1.3 – The investigations in question create this multifaceted and interdisciplinary body of work to determine if urban greening can counterbalance the dynamic impacts of urbanisation.

- 647 2. Investigating Vegetation Type Based On The Spatial
 648 Variation In Air Pollutant Concentrations Associated
 649 With Different Forms Of Urban Forestry.
- 650

```
<sup>651</sup> Ashley NJ Douglas <sup>1*</sup>, Peter J Irga <sup>2</sup> and Fraser R Torpy <sup>1</sup>
```

- ⁶⁵² ¹ School of Life Sciences, Faculty of Science, University of Technology
- 653 Sydney, Broadway, NSW, Australia
- ⁶⁵⁴ ² School of Civil and Environmental Engineering, Faculty of Engineering
- and Information Technology, University of Technology Sydney, Broadway,
- 656 NSW, Australia
- 657 * Correspondence: <u>Ashley.Douglas@uts.edu.au</u>
- 658

659 Keywords

Air pollution; Vegetation types; GIS; Land use; Land cover; Urban forestry
 661

662 Abstract

Globally, rapid urbanisation is one of the major drivers for land use changes, 663 many of which have a marked impact on urban air quality. Urban forestry has 664 been increasingly proposed as a means of reducing airborne pollutants; 665 however, limited studies have comparatively assessed land use types, 666 including urban forestry, for their relationship with air pollution on a city scale. 667 We thus investigated the spatial relationships between three air pollutant 668 concentrations, NO₂, SO₂, and PM₁₀, and different land uses and land covers 669 across a major city, by constructing a yearly average model combining these 670 variables. Additionally, relationships between different vegetation types and 671 air pollutant concentrations were investigated to determine whether different 672 types of vegetation are associated with different air pollutants. Parklands, 673 water bodies, and more specifically, broadleaf evergreen forest and 674

mangrove vegetation were associated with lower pollutant concentrations.
These findings support urban forestry's capabilities to mitigate air pollution
across a city-wide scale.

678

679 Introduction

As global urban population growth increases, there is a concomitant need to 680 quantify the impacts of urbanisation — with one of the most pressing issues 681 being air pollution. Urban air pollution has a direct impact on human health 682 [38]; outdoor air pollution is responsible for approximately 4.2 million 683 premature deaths globally each year [39], and global welfare costs associated 684 with premature deaths from outdoor air pollution have been estimated to be 685 \$3.5 trillion USD and rising [40]. Consequently, as evidence for the negative 686 impacts of air pollution on human health and the global economy continues 687 to increase, improving urban air quality has become one of the most pressing 688 tasks facing today [41]. 689

690

Although reducing air pollutant emissions at the source is to be the most 691 effective way to improve air quality [42, 43], urban forestry and other forms of 692 urban greening have been proposed as means to reduce atmospheric 693 pollution levels [44, 45]. The mechanisms associated with urban forestry-694 mediated air pollution reduction are well documented at the individual tree 695 level, with gaseous air pollutants such NO2 and SO2 absorbed through the 696 stomata into the leaf interior [46-48], and particulate pollution captured and 697 removed from the atmosphere by dry deposition on plant surfaces [49-51]. 698

699

The potential for air pollution removal by vegetation notwithstanding, there are few studies that assess the associations between urban forestry and air pollution on a city scale, accounting for factors such as variations in the types of vegetation and functions of existing urban green areas [52]. This gap in knowledge could be a consequence of the complexity of physiochemical vegetation-atmosphere interactions, which are particularly challenging within

urban areas [53]. Geographical Information Systems (GIS) have significant 706 potential for evaluating these relationships, with GIS increasingly employed 707 to model and assess the extent and impact of air pollution in urban areas [45]. 708 Further, the incorporation of exploratory models enables relationships to be 709 statistically evaluated [54], not only enabling the characterisation of the air 710 pollutant - urban forestry relationship relative to competing activities such as 711 anthropogenic sources and sinks, but also to determine the corresponding 712 pollutant loading based on different vegetation types, potentially enabling 713 them to be compared with respect to pollutant efficiency at an entire forest 714 level. 715

716

Addressing these knowledge gaps would support urban planners and green stakeholders by offering a greater understanding for more effective and adaptive nature based solutions to space-constrained urban areas. It would also broaden their insight into the interacting impacts of anthropogenic sources and sinks, allowing for more informed infrastructure and planning decisions.

723

Here, we present the development of high-resolution city-scale exploratory 724 models to analyse the spatial distribution of concentrations of NO₂, SO₂ and 725 PM₁₀, and compare spatially related parameters of potentially contributing 726 sources and mitigating sinks. The objectives of this paper were to: (1) 727 determine spatio-periodicity for the urban air pollutant concentrations; (2) 728 build a database of industrial and traffic emissions as contributing factors, and 729 specify what accounts for both urban spatial effects and the simultaneous 730 effects of these factors; (3) assess how these effects vary across the study 731 area, with respect to the prevailing land use zoning and urban forestry types 732 present; (4) investigate the land use types that are best for air pollutant model 733 estimation; and (5) based on significant associations, investigate the urban 734 forestry types with lower urban air pollutant concentrations. 735

737 Materials And Methods

738 1. Study area

This study focused on the Greater Sydney region as Sydney is the most 739 populated city in Australia, with more than 5 M people [55]. Consequently, 740 Sydney has a higher dwelling and population density, and a greater degree 741 of urbanization compared to other Australian cities [56-60]. Sydney is 742 situated along the mid-coast of New South Wales on a lowland plain between 743 the Pacific Ocean to the east and elevated sandstone tablelands to the north, 744 south, and west, creating the Sydney Basin [61]. Greater Sydney covers 745 approximately 12,400 km² and the profile of this basin has previously been 746 associated with the transportation and accumulation of air pollutants 747 produced within the area [62-64], thus making air quality a key concern for 748 this international city. Additionally, Sydney is a complex mosaic of numerous 749 anthropogenic activities, such as commercial, industrial and agricultural, 750 contributing to the accumulation of ambient air pollution, intersperse with 751 natural areas, such as parklands and water bodies [59, 60, 65-68]. 752

753

754 **2. Data preparation**

2.1. Ambient air pollutant concentrations

Ambient daily air pollutant concentrations for NO₂, SO₂, and PM₁₀ were 756 incorporated in this study. The data was sourced from the NSW 757 Government's Department of Planning and Environment (DPE) monitoring 758 network, which has air quality monitoring stations at 20 sites covering the 759 entire Sydney basin region [69-71]. Each monitoring station records air quality 760 data hourly, in accordance with the National Environment and Protection 761 Measures which is a national set of legally binding standards for air quality 762 monitoring across Australia. 763

765 2.2. Industrial pollutant concentrations

Point source industrial pollutant concentrations for NO₂, SO₂, and PM₁₀ were 766 incorporated in this study. In Australia, there is a national scale database for 767 reporting and monitoring industrial pollutant concentrations, named National 768 Pollutant Inventory (NPI), which reports 93 substances [72]. It is managed by 769 the Australian Government and monitors industrial facilities who have 770 previously exceeded Australia's legally binding air pollution thresholds [72]. 771 Despite the wide range of NPI pollutant data and their public availability, the 772 NPI data has been underutilised in research areas, particularly for analysing 773 ambient air pollution. Thus, NPI pollutant data from 168 NPI monitored sites 774 within and surrounding Sydney were used for each air pollutant was 775 incorporated in this study (Figure 2.1). The NPI uses NO_x as a surrogate for 776 NO₂ emissions, as NO_x is conventionally expressed as a NO₂ mass 777 equivalent, and NO_2 is the most predominant form of atmospheric NO_x [73]. 778 779



Figure 2.1 - The NSW DEP monitoring sites represented by pink squares [6971]. The blue triangles represented the National Pollutant Inventory industrial
locations [72]. The traffic data collection points represented by the green
circles [74].

785

786 2.3. Land Use Cover

Land use data consisted of planning and zoning data provided by the *Australian Bureau of Statistics*, which categorised land use types into 11 different definitions during the 2006 Australian Census. Despite this data originating from the 2006 Australia Census, the data retained a high degree

| 791 | of accuracy and temporal relevance to the 2008 study period, as it was |
|-----|--|
| 792 | updated in August 2007 [75]Table 2.1, Figure 2.2]. |
| 793 | |
| 794 | |
| 795 | |
| 796 | |
| 797 | |
| 798 | |
| 799 | |
| 800 | |
| 801 | |
| 802 | |
| 803 | |
| 804 | |
| 805 | |
| 806 | |
| 807 | |
| 808 | |
| 809 | |
| 810 | |
| 811 | |
| 812 | |
| 813 | |
| 814 | |
| 815 | |
| 816 | |
| 817 | |
| 818 | |
| 819 | |
| 820 | |
| 821 | |

Table 2.1. Land use data types provided by the Australian Bureau of Statistics
during the Australian Census [75].

| Land Use | Parameters for Land Cover |
|----------------------|---|
| Agricultural | Agricultural activities e.g. farming |
| Commercial | Areas of business, no usual residences or dwellings, e.g. shopping malls. |
| Educational | Institutions, e.g. schools or universities, that may contain a residential population in non-private dwellings such as student accommodation. |
| Hospital and medical | Facilities such as hospitals and medical centres |
| Industrial | Areas of industry, no usual residences or dwellings, e.g. factories. |
| Commonwealth land | Land that did not fit into other categories such as Defence sites and Commonwealth owned and operated lands. |
| Parkland | Any public space, sporting arena or outdoor facility e.g. racecourses, golf courses, stadia, nature reserves and other protected or conservation areas. |
| Residential | Residential development. |
| Shipping | Related to shipping activities, e.g. ports. |
| Transport | Road, rail, and air transportation infrastructure |
| Water bodies | Artificial and natural water bodies that were not entirely enclosed by another land use, for example, a water body inside a University was not included in this count. |



Figure 2.2 - Land use data types provided by the Australian Bureau of Statistics during the Australian Census [75].

827

828 2.4. Urban Forestry Cover

⁸²⁹ Urban forestry cover data was obtained from the Global Mapping Project ⁸³⁰ (GMP), which was developed through the incorporation of MODIS and ⁸³¹ Landsat data, Virtual Earth, existing regional and local maps, and existing ⁸³² land cover products [76]. The spatially relevant data set included nine ⁸³³ vegetation types and two urban land covers, water and artificial surfaces ⁸³⁴ (Figure 2.3, Table 2.2).

| Land Cover | Parameters for Land Cover |
|--|---|
| Broadleaf evergreen forest | Open to closed, 40 – 100% cover |
| Needleleaf evergreen forest | Open to closed, 40 – 100% cover |
| Tree open | Open woodland, 10 – 40% cover |
| Shrub | Open to closed shrubland and thickets, 40 – 100% cover |
| Herbaceous | Open to closed herbaceous vegetation as a single layer of vegetation, 40 – 100% cover |
| Herbaceous with sparse tree/shrubland | Open to closed herbaceous vegetation with trees and shrubs, 40 – 100% cover |
| Sparse vegetation | Sparse (<40% cover) herbaceous or woody vegetation |
| Mangrove | Open to closed woody vegetation in a saline water environment, 40 – 100% cover |

Cultivated areas of herbaceous crops

Cropland

Table 2.2. Vegetation types identified in Greater Sydney by the GMP –
Forestry Cover data set for 2008 [76].



Figure 2.3. The spatially relevant data set included nine vegetation types and
two urban land covers, water and artificial surfaces present in Sydney.

841

842 2.5. Daily traffic count

The daily traffic count data was used to correct for traffic density and subsequent traffic derived air pollution, with the data from 211 Roads and Maritime Services (RMS) traffic collection sites across Sydney annually averaged for daily traffic count and then spatially interpolated (Figure 2.1). The traffic data included count data for all vehicle types and directions of travel [74].

850 **3. Overlay and analysis**

All data was transformed to the Geocentric Datum of Australia 1994 [77] and 851 annually averaged within the same study period, 2008, thus randomising 852 potentially confounding factors such as wildfires, hazard reduction burns, and 853 seasonal and meteorological effects, such as wind, that have been identified 854 in previously published air pollutant studies [45, 62, 78-81]. The sensitivity 855 for this type of investigation is strongly dependent on the spatial resolution of 856 the analyses in order to show clear spatial distributions and trends, identifying 857 associations between air quality, vegetation and other influential variables 858 such as traffic, population density or other anthropogenic activities [82-84]. 859 Thus, a high pixel resolution of 30 m² was used for this investigation. 860

861

The analytical method applied in this study was based on methods previously 862 established by the European Study of Cohorts for Air Pollution Effects [79, 863 80] with the incorporation of additional urban metrics and air pollutants. All 864 data was transformed to the same spatial resolution and spatially joined. 865 ArcGIS version 10.3.1 (ESRI Inc., Redlands, USA) was used for all spatial 866 processing, interpolation, transformations, joining, and map creation while 867 statistical processing, analyses, and visualisations were performed in SPSS 868 version 24 (Chicago, IBM SPSS, Inc.) and Microsoft Excel 2016 (Microsoft 869 Corp., Redmond, WA). 870

871

General linear model, single factor analyses of covariance (ANCOVAs) were 872 generated and compared for each of the three air pollutants amongst land 873 use and urban forestry types. NPI industrial concentrations and RMS traffic 874 data were incorporated as covariables to correct for air pollutant source. 875 Pairwise comparisons were made using Bonferroni's post hoc tests [85] and 876 estimated marginal means (EMMs) were derived from the ANCOVAs to 877 control for the predicted high Type I error rate for the univariate statistical 878 analyses [85-87]. Finally, all univariate contrasts were confirmed through the 879 determination of whether the 95% confidence interval for an EMM overlapped 880 with the EMM of another group. 881
The first exploratory model utilised the 11 different land use types (Section 2.3) to identify spatial associations between land use and air pollutant concentrations. The second model utilised urban forestry data to identify associations between different vegetation types (Section 2.4) and air pollutant concentrations to facilitate a greater understanding about the potential for different vegetation types influencing pollutant concentrations.

889

890 **Results**

891 **1.** The effects of urban land use on air pollutant concentrations

All three air pollutant concentrations were positively and significantly associated with the covariables, traffic density and NPI pollutants (Table 2.3; p < 0.05), with SO₂ having the strongest association with the covariables, and PM₁₀ having the weakest linear spatial relationship with traffic, and NO₂ weakly associated with the NPI industrial pollutants (Table 2.3).

897

Table 2.3. Statistical associations between traffic density, NPI industrial pollutants, and air pollutants, with the partial eta-squared value (η_p^2) indicating the proportion of the total spatial variation in the concentrations of the pollutants explained by each covariable.

| ۸ir | Partial eta square (η _p ²) | | P value | |
|-----------------|---------------------------------------|------------|---------|------------|
| Pollutant | Traffic | NPI | Traffic | NPI |
| | Density | Pollutants | Density | Pollutants |
| PM_{10} | 0.374 | 0.123 | 0.000 | 0.000 |
| NO_2 | 0.375 | 0.057 | 0.000 | 0.000 |
| SO ₂ | 0.529 | 0.182 | 0.000 | 0.000 |

902

ANCOVAs with Bonferroni's *post hoc* tests were used to test for differences
 in air pollutant concentrations amongst the different land use types (Figures
 2.4-2.6), after controlling for the effects of source, in the form of traffic and

NPI industrial pollution. The residual variation in the data (Estimated Marginal
 Means; EMMs) was used as a dependent data variable and analysed
 univariately to test the potential effect of land cover type on ambient air
 pollutant concentrations (Figures 2.4-2.6).

910

The general trend in the exploratory model indicated a significant association between vegetation and lower air pollutant concentrations, with parklands being associated with lower concentrations for all air pollutants except SO_2 (Figure 2.4 and Figure 2.5). PM_{10} and NO_2 shared similar concentration patterns, as their lowest concentrations occurred in areas categorised as water bodies and parklands (Figures 2.4 and 2.5), while shipping land use was associated with the lowest SO_2 levels (Figure 2.6).

918

Areas categorised as commercial, transport, and industrial land use demonstrated high concentrations for all pollutants. PM_{10} had the highest concentrations in transport related areas and NO₂ in shipping related areas (Figure 2.4 and Figure 2.5). SO₂ displayed a different pattern, with the highest concentrations being associated with agricultural land (Figure 2.6).





Figure 2.4. PM₁₀ concentrations for areas with a land use type designation.

⁹²⁷ Data is displayed as estimated marginal means (± SEM).









Figure 2.6. Ambient SO_2 concentrations for areas with a land use type designation. Data is displayed as estimated marginal means (± SEM).

933

937 2. The effects of different urban forestry types on air pollutant 938 concentrations

The associations between the air pollutants and covariables, traffic density 939 and NPI pollutants are shown in Table 2.4. All associations were statistically 940 significant (p < 0.05), with each air pollutant following a similar trend to the 941 previous exploratory model. Associations between air pollutant 942 concentrations and proximity to source were indicated by the partial eta-943 squared values, with SO₂ having the strongest association with both 944 covariables and PM₁₀ having the weakest linear spatial relationship with 945 traffic, and NO₂ weakly associated with the NPI industrial pollutants (Table 946 2.4). 947

948

Table 2.4. The covariables of traffic density and NPI industrial pollutants, their p values, and their partial eta squared (η_p^2) associations with each air

| Air | Partial eta square (η_p^2) | | P-value | |
|------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|---------|------------|
| Pollutant | Traffic | NPI | Traffic | NPI |
| | Density | Pollutants | Density | Pollutants |
| PM ₁₀ | 0.341 | 0.103 | 0.000 | 0.000 |
| NO ₂ | 0.360 | 0.045 | 0.000 | 0.000 |
| SO_2 | 0.521 | 0.169 | 0.000 | 0.000 |

⁹⁵¹ pollutant for the vegetation model with the η_p^2 indicating the proportion of the ⁹⁵² total variation attributed to each covariable for each pollutant.

953

ANCOVAs with Bonferroni's *post hoc* tests were used to test for differences in air pollutant concentrations amongst areas with the different vegetation types, and the subsequent EMMs were analysed univariately to test the potential associations between vegetation type on ambient air pollutant concentrations (Figures 2.7-2.9).

959

SO₂ and PM₁₀ air pollutants demonstrated lower concentration EMMs for areas covered by broadleaf evergreen forest and mangroves, except for NO₂ which only demonstrated low concentrations for broadleaf evergreen forests (Figures 2.7-2.9). The higher concentrations for SO₂ and PM₁₀ were found in either shrubland or croplands, except for NO₂ which exhibited its highest concentrations in mangrove areas (Figure 2.8) and SO₂ with areas with sparse vegetation (Figure 2.9).



Figure 2.7. Ambient PM_{10} concentrations for areas with vegetation type designation. Data is displayed as estimated marginal means (± SEM).







Figure 2.9. Ambient SO₂ concentrations for areas with vegetation type 977 designation. Data is displayed as estimated marginal means (± SEM). 978

976

Discussion 980

1. General overview 981

The current research has investigated the relationship between source 982 corrected air pollutant concentrations and urban areas, with particularly high 983 levels detected in areas with anthropocentric based land uses coupled with a 984 lack of vegetation. The correction for anthropogenic sources ensured the 985 spatial relationships between land use or vegetation type and air pollutants 986 were explicitly tested. Consequently, the associations between land uses 987 such as transport, commercial, and industrial related activities, and high level 988 of ambient air pollution were confirmed. Contrastingly, the significant 989 association detected between parklands and low pollutant concentration 990 demonstrated the impact of vegetation and its ability to influence air pollutant 991 concentrations in an urban environment. 992

Although urban forestry has generally been associated with improved air 994 quality [45, 88-90], few studies have investigated the potential of different 995 vegetation types on an entire city scale with air pollution mitigation. The 996 current research found different types of vegetation influenced air pollutants 997 differently with broadleaf evergreen forests generally tending to be associated 998 with lower air pollutant concentrations. While this study did not manipulatively 999 appraise the causality of the relationship between urban forestry and air 1000 pollution, the associated findings align with existing findings, providing further 1001 support that such a causal pattern may exist. 1002

1003

1004 2. The inclusion of NPI industrial concentrations and traffic data

Traffic density and industrial pollution were added as covariables to correct 1005 for pollutant source and ensure the main effects of land use and vegetation 1006 type were investigated in this study. The influence of these were elucidated 1007 as all pollutants were positively and significantly associated with the 1008covariables across both exploratory models with SO₂ having the strongest 1009 association with both, and PM_{10} having the weakest with traffic and NO₂ with 1010 the NPI industrial pollutants. Interestingly, the weak association between PM 1011 and traffic density was in contrast to other published literature as increased 1012 incomplete combustion tends to occur in traffic dense areas or during periods 1013 of heavy traffic congestion [91-93]. This difference in findings may be driven 1014 by traffic conditions being strongly related to the diurnal peak hour patterns, 1015 in which case the use of annual averages in these exploratory models may 1016 have had insufficient temporal resolution to detect these associations [94, 95]. 1017 The significant pollutant associations with the NPI industrial concentrations 1018were novel in their own right, as NPI industrial data had not been frequently 1019 incorporated into exploratory models such as those presented here, and they 1020 confirmed the impact of industrial pollution point sources on ambient air 1021 quality. The significantly strong association with SO_2 is possibly driven by the 1022 types of industries represented in this dataset which includes a wide range of 1023 industrial processing and manufacturing facilities [72]. Consequently, these 1024

findings also highlighted the potential for incorporation of these kind ofdatasets into future research.

1027

3. The associations between different urban land uses and air pollutant concentrations

Areas categorised as commercial, transport, and industrial land use 1030 demonstrated high concentrations for all pollutants while parklands were 1031 associated with lower concentrations PM₁₀ and NO₂ and shipping was 1032 associated with the low SO₂ concentrations. Parklands were associated with 1033 lower PM₁₀ concentrations in the current study, and effect that has previously 1034 been observed in other air pollution models, with urban forestry negatively 1035 contributing to PM in models from Finland, Denmark, United Kingdom, 1036 Germany, Austria, Hungary, Switzerland, Italy, and Spain [96]. The main 1037 vegetation based mechanism associated with reduced PM levels is 1038 deposition. This occurs when suspended particulate matter is deposited onto 1039 the surface of a plant through impaction, interception, settling, or diffusion 1040 [97]. A plant's morphological characteristics could increase its particulate 1041 capture, with hairy or rough bark or leaves, complex structures, larger surface 1042 areas, and waxy epicuticular layers associated with increased PM deposition 1043 [98, 99]. Similarly, the low NO₂ concentrations across parklands was also 1044 been due to the mitigating effects of vegetation. A previous study from 1045 Sydney found that air pollution was negatively correlated with tree canopy 1046 cover, and found a statistically significant spatial relationship between urban 1047 forestry and air pollution [45]. Jayasooriya et al. [100] modelled air pollution 1048 removal by urban forestry in an industrial precinct in Victoria, Australia, and 1049 found that urban forestry had the potential to remove NO_2 , SO_2 , and PM_{10} . 1050 The value of urban forestry in Sydney was also outlined by Lin et al. [59], who 1051 found it had the potential to provide a wide range of ecosystem benefits, 1052 including air pollutant removal. Brack [101] assessed the ecosystem services 1053 of trees in Canberra, Australia, and found that the contribution of urban trees 1054 to the reduction of energy consumption, amelioration of air pollution and the 1055

improvement to local hydrology had an estimated annual value of \$20–67
 million USD [101].

1058

1069

These trends are not exclusive to Australia, with cities globally experiencing 1059 similar outcomes when urban forestry is increased, despite the differences in 1060 climate, location and anthropogenic influences [58, 88, 99, 102]. A study from 1061 Taipei, Taiwan found that both natural and semi-natural urban green spaces 1062 had negative relationships with NO_x and NO₂ [103]. This relationship was 1063 confirmed by Klingberg et al. [89], who found vegetated sites across 1064 Gothenburg, Sweden had lower NO₂ concentrations than non-vegetated 1065 While Cohen et al. [104] found urban parks across Israel were sites. 1066 associated with lower concentrations of NO_x and PM₁₀, when compared with 1067 urban street canyons. 1068

A spatially dependent mechanism for lower NO₂ concentrations due to 1070 dilution effects from the presence of parklands and urban forests is possible 1071 [81, 88, 89, 105]. Dilution occurs through an increase in the distance between 1072 the source of pollution and the point of sampling. Urban parklands and 1073 forestry are beneficial for anthropogenic pollutant dilution as they increase the 1074 distance from pollutant source without increasing anthropogenic pollutant 1075 concentrations [81, 88, 89]. Vegetated areas also provide a cleaner air source 1076 during photosynthetically active periods due to oxygen emission, thus further 1077 reducing the concentration of pollutants through atmospheric mixing [88, 89]. 1078 The association between water bodies and lower PM₁₀ may have been due 1079 to multiple factors. The majority of the water bodies are proximal to parklands 1080 (Figure 2.2), which may have led to a spatial confound in the detected pattern. 1081 Additionally, simulations of cities with no urban water bodies have 1082 demonstrated increased wind speeds, which could allow particulate matter to 1083 remain suspended in the air column [106], while urban areas with natural or 1084 artificial water bodies may experience decreased wind speeds [106], 1085 facilitating particle deposition [88, 107, 108]. 1086

Anthropogenic SO₂ emissions are largely related to the combustion of sulphur 1088 rich coal and other fossil fuels, which are used in a wide range of sectors, 1089 including residential heating and cooking, industrial processing and 1090 manufacturing, electricity generation and shipping [78, 109-111]. However, 1091 in the current study, the highest SO₂ concentrations were associated with 1092 agriculture, followed by industrial and commercial land uses. The association 1093 between low SO₂ concentrations and shipping, seen in this current study, 1094 could have been driven by the growing use of low emissions fuels 1095 necessitated by global demand for the reduction in shipping related pollutants 1096 [112-115]. Furthermore, efficient dispersion of SO₂ along Sydney's coast, 1097 where the majority of shipping facilities are located, would have also 1098 influenced its concentration [116-118]. Additionally, shipping facilities are not 1099 a main source of pollution, but the vessels themselves [112, 117]. The 1100 relatively low output of shipping exhaust and the effect of the proximal water 1101 bodies and wind effects are likely reasons for the observed low pollutant 1102 levels in these areas. 1103

1104

High NO₂ concentrations in the current model were associated with 1105 transportation, commercial, and shipping land uses. This relationship is 1106 driven by petrol and diesel engines, which account for over 80% of NOx 1107 emissions, with NO₂ being the most prevalent form of atmospheric NO_x [73, 1108 119]. Additionally, the combustion of fossil fuels and industrial processes 1109 associated with diverse commercial activities and production are strongly 1110 correlated with NO₂ [58, 89, 120]. The current findings support previous 1111 studies conducted across Australia [56, 58, 66, 68, 121], Western Turkey 1112 [122], Thailand [123], and Canada [124]. 1113

1114

The high concentrations of SO_2 in agricultural areas was unexpected; although the current observations align with an emerging understanding of the relationship between SO_2 and agricultural activities [125-128]. SO_2 can have impacts on human and animal health along with the surrounding environment [126-128]. Human and animal health impacts are especially

prevalent in livestock houses that collect animal waste in manure pits 1120 underneath slatted floors above which the animals reside [126]. While the 1121 exact mechanisms and behaviour of this relationship requires further 1122 research, SO₂ is believed to be released from primarily organic wastes, 1123 animal manure, wastewater and the disruption of acid sulphate soils during 1124 agricultural activities [125-128]. Additionally, the release of SO₂ is the main 1125 precursor to acid rain which can contribute to the acidification of soils, lakes 1126 and streams [126-128]. 1127

1128

4. The association between different urban forestry types and air pollutant concentrations

Air pollutants SO₂ and PM₁₀ demonstrated lower concentrations in areas 1131 covered by broadleaf evergreen forest and mangroves while NO₂ only 1132 demonstrated low concentrations for broadleaf evergreen forests. The higher 1133 concentrations for SO_2 and PM_{10} were found in croplands while NO_2 exhibited 1134 high concentrations in mangrove areas. In the current study, PM_{10} 1135 concentrations were high in areas of shrub and croplands. These vegetation 1136 types were clustered at the western side of the study area, which is 1137 considered semi-arid and drought-prone, which may have driven this 1138 association [129]. Sydney experienced a prolonged and widespread drought 1139 from 2000 – 2009 [64, 129], which would have contributed to increased levels 1140 of atmospheric PM_{10} from wind-blown dust [64]. 1141

1142

Broadleaf evergreen forests and needleleaf evergreen forests were 1143 associated with lower ambient PM₁₀ concentrations which aligns with the 1144 findings from previous research [51, 97, 105, 130-132]. The leaf and plant 1145 characteristics present across both broadleaf and needleleaf evergreen 1146 species such as hairy plant surfaces, waxy epicuticular layers, complex plant 1147 larger surfaces areas and increased structures, and prolonged 1148 vegetation/canopy density throughout the year are all known to enhance PM 1149 accumulation [51, 90, 97, 105, 131, 133]. 1150

Mangroves also had a noticeable association with low air pollutant 1152 concentrations for PM₁₀ in the current study. Such effects have not been 1153 detected previously. Mangroves are coastal forests found in sheltered 1154 estuaries and along river banks and lagoons [134, 135]. There are several 1155 potential explanations for the observed air pollution remediation effect. 1156 Similar to the broadleaf and needleleaf evergreen forests, mangrove canopy 1157 cover is usually dense, with more than 70% cover, the leaves are waxy, and 1158 the plants possess complex and woody structures, thus potentially assisting 1159 with deposition of particulates [90, 120, 131, 132, 134, 135]. Additionally, the 1160 majority of Sydney mangroves were surrounded by broadleaf evergreen 1161 forests (Figure 2.3). These proximal vegetation types may have led to 1162 general area effects where air pollutants were removed by a range of 1163 independent mechanisms. 1164

1165

The association between low concentrations of NO₂ and broadleaf evergreen 1166 forests in this study supports the findings of Leung et al. [90] and Currie and 1167Bass [136], who found leaf longevity and continuous photosynthetic 1168 performance throughout the seasons enables greater gaseous pollutant 1169 sequestration in this vegetation type. Gaseous pollutant uptake is dependent 1170 on stomatal conductance and photosynthetic capacity. Stomatal 1171 conductance is in turn dependent on leaf properties such as leaf area and 1172 orientation, while photosynthetic capacity is dependent on the leaf type and 1173 formation [137, 138]. Both of these favourable traits are prevalent in 1174 broadleaf evergreen forests [137-139]. 1175

1176

The association between croplands and high SO_2 concentrations aligned with the previously discussed association between SO_2 and agriculture, and with previous research [125-128, 140]. While lower SO_2 concentrations were detected in areas with mangroves and broadleaf evergreen forests. The mechanisms behind these effects are likely similar to those proposed for NO_2 previously. Interestingly, the favourable traits for gaseous pollutant mitigation in broadleaf evergreen forests are also present in mangroves, which could
explain the association with low SO₂ concentrations in the current study.
Most mangrove trees are evergreen with sclerophyllous leaves that have an
average leaf life span of 16 months, similar to other terrestrial evergreen
species [141, 142]. Additionally, the proximity to broadleaf evergreen forest
may have combined to lead to general area effects.

1189

Conversely, а noticeable association with mangroves had high 1190 concentrations of NO₂ in the current study. Mangroves in their natural state 1191 act as a sink for nitrogen [143, 144]. However, modification of their 1192 biochemical processes due to anthropogenic nutrification and denitrification, 1193 along with increased nitrogen loading, may alter these processes resulting in 1194 mangroves acting as sources of atmospheric nitrogen [143-145]. Further, all 1195 of the mangrove sites within the current study could have been influenced by 1196 anthropogenic effects due to proximity to urban areas, potentially influencing 1197 the detected association with NO₂. 1198

1199

1200 Conclusions

The present research is the first to provide such an insight into the 1201 associations between vegetation and air pollution in order to quantify and 1202 evaluate the spatial variation of air pollutant concentrations associated with 1203 different forms of urban forestry. The incorporation of anthropogenic pollutant 1204 sources ensured that the hypothesis that urban forestry was associated with 1205 air pollution removal was explicitly tested. Relationships between different 1206 vegetation types and air pollutant concentrations were established, with 1207 broadleaf evergreen forests consistently associated with lower pollutant 1208 concentrations. Areas classified as parklands and water bodies displayed 1209 consistently lower air pollution concentrations, confirming the negative 1210 association between urban forestry and ambient air pollution concentrations 1211 on a city-wide scale. The statistically significant relationship between urban 1212 forestry and low air pollutant concentrations promotes the value of urban 1213

Acknowledgments: Ashley NJ Douglas is supported by an Australian Government Research Training Program Scholarship. The authors would like to thank Malcolm Frederick Douglas and Gail Annette Douglas.

1221

1224

Ashley NJ Douglas ^{1*}, Peter J Irga ² and Fraser R Torpy ¹ 1226

- School of Life Sciences, Faculty of Science, University of Technology 1227 Sydney, Broadway, NSW, Australia 1228
- School of Civil and Environmental Engineering, Faculty of 1229 Engineering and Information Technology, University of Technology Sydney, 1230 Broadway, NSW, Australia 1231
- * Correspondence: Ashley.Douglas@uts.edu.au 1232
- Submitted to Journal of Building Engineering and under review. 1233
- 1234

Keywords 1235

Vertical greening systems, noise pollution, indoor environment, green 1236 buildings, nature based solutions, sustainability. 1237

1238

Abstract 1239

The increasingly clustered nature of urbanised areas and competing 1240 requirements of modern day life has made our daily lives noisier as individuals 1241 are exposed to significant levels of noise pollution. Noise pollution is now 1242 considered a pollutant of concern as detrimental noise related health impacts 1243 increase. Various methods and materials are employed in urban settings to 1244 mitigate noise, yet solutions are often inadequate. However, a growing body 1245 of research indicates that vegetation could effectively reduce noise, but this 1246 field of research is limited. Thus, this research aimed to assess the 1247 effectiveness of planted green modules for noise pollution mitigation through 1248 sound absorption. 1249

This was determined by testing the sound absorption coefficient of the green wall modules and the different plant species using a reverberation chamber in accordance with Australian Standard methodology AS ISO 354–2006

in accordance with Australian Standard methodology AS ISO 354-2006 1253 "Acoustics: Measurement of sound absorption in a reverberation room." Our 1254 findings revealed the sound absorption coefficients of our planted green 1255 modules exceeded 0.5 for most frequencies, with one plant species reaching 1256 more than 0.9. Comparatively, our planted green modules outperformed 1257 commonly used building materials and other vertical green systems, typically 1258 achieving a maximum sound absorption coefficient of 0.6 or less. These 1259 findings underscore the potential of vegetated green walls to play a significant 1260 role in mitigating the effects of noise pollution while offering numerous positive 1261 impacts on our urban environments and their occupants. 1262

1263

1250

1264 Introduction

After decades of rapid urbanisation, industrialisation and population growth, 1265 the scarcity of land has resulted in dense urban mosaics. The result is 1266 residential and commercial buildings constructed in very close proximity to 1267 transport frameworks, such as highways, airports, shipping terminals, 1268 railways, and industrial and manufacturing sites, exposing occupants to 1269 significant levels of noise pollution [146]. Consequently, our cities are 1270 becoming louder and environmental noise pollution has been established as 1271 a universal urban stressor with increasingly negative impacts on human 1272 health [147-149]. The World Health Organisation considers noise pollution to 1273 be the third most detrimental type of pollution in urban metropolises, with 1274 conservative estimates predicting at least one million healthy years of life are 1275 lost annually due to traffic-related noise across the European Union and 1276 Western Europe [150, 151]. Exposure to noise pollution can impact human 1277 health in a multitude of ways, including hearing loss, breathing difficulties, 1278 blood pressure increases, circulatory disorders, sleep disturbances, ulcers, 1279

asthma, anxiety, depression, behavioural disorders, difficulty concentrating,
gastrointestinal issues, while also causing psychological annoyance [146,
151].

1283

These external environmental changes to the urban environment are also 1284 being mirrored internally. Internally, our professional landscape is changing 1285 as open plan offices are increasing, and the work from home dynamic and 1286 availability is now the new way of working since the pandemic, despite 1287 aspects that can both hinder and promote productivity [152-154]. These 1288 internal and external changes can have a cumulative effect on noise pollution, 1289 subsequently impacting productivity, workplace satisfaction, quality of life, 1290 and overall health. While studies have investigated and elucidated the impact 1291 of noise pollution on job performance, productivity, and work satisfaction, less 1292 has been done to investigate how to reduce it [152, 155]. 1293

1294

At present, there is a range of different methods and materials utilised in the 1295 urban environment for noise mitigation, with the predominant solution being 1296 specially constructed noise barriers to protect citizens from the source [11, 1297 12]. Other noise reduction strategies focused on reducing the source of noise 1298 pollution through the implementation of quieter engines and new road 1299 surfaces [13]. However, these solutions are often insufficient, as it is 1300 estimated that up to 44% of residents are subjected to noise levels above the 1301 recommended limits for health [14-16]. Consequently, the search for viable 1302 alternatives has recently shifted, with vegetated solutions such as green walls 1303 gaining in popularity [149, 156]. Currently, a small but growing body of 1304 evidence suggests that vegetation can also provide effective noise reduction 1305 benefits [156-159]. However, few studies have investigated the noise 1306 mitigation properties of green technologies, as opposed to the presence of 1307 simple vegetation, despite their potential to improve the acoustic 1308 environments of a community affected by noise pollution. Thus, this research 1309 aimed to investigate the effectiveness of vegetated green wall modules for 1310 noise pollution mitigation through sound absorption. 1311

1313 Method

To determine the sound absorption coefficient of the green wall modules and 1314 the different plant species, a series of tests were carried out using the 1315 reverberation room of Tech Lab, Faculty of Engineering and Information 1316 Technology, University of Technology Sydney (UTS; Figure 3.1). Testing was 1317 carried out in accordance with AS ISO 354-2006 "Acoustics: Measurement 1318 of sound absorption in a reverberation room." The weighted sound absorption 1319 coefficient α_w was determined using the standard AS ISO 11654-2002 1320 "Acoustics: Rating of sound absorption – Materials and systems", and the 1321 NRC (Noise Reduction Coefficient) was determined per ASTM C423-90A. 1322 The empty room reverberation time was measured with the sample and frame 1323 removed from the reverberation room. 1324

1325

1326 **1. Description and Testing**

The determination of the sound absorption coefficient required a large test sample area between 10 and 12 m². This was achieved using 42 green wall modules with an area of 3.48 m long and 2.97 m wide (total area is 10.34 m²), meeting the test sample area requirements of the ISO 354 standard. The ratio of width to length of 0.85 also met the standard requirements.

1332

The soil moisture and temperature before the sound absorption tests were respectively 0.154~0.297 m³/m³ and 22.4~22.8°C. After several runs of the sound absorption test, they were respectively 120~336 m³/m³ and 23.0~23.2°C. They were measured from randomly selected samples amongst the test modules using the PROCHECK-11 with a TEROS-11 sensor. The frequency range of interest, i.e. 100-5000 Hz, was measured under the same test conditions in the reverberation room (Figure 3.1), with the measurementstaken in 18 one-third-octave bands in that range.

1341

Five green wall module samples (soil-filled module, empty module, and 1342 planted modules with three different species) were tested, each under three 1343 different sample mounting conditions. The three planted module tests were 1344 carried out with green wall modules that were planted with a single species. 1345 This was to ensure the reverberation and sound absorption of the individual 1346 species were tested, and those three species were Philodendron (Hope) 1347 selloum, Nematanthus glabra, and Nephrolepis exaltata (Boston Fern). 1348 These species were chosen as they are commonly used in green 1349 infrastructure across indoor and outdoor environments. 1350

1351

1352



1353 1354

Figure 3.1 - Diagrams of the test system for sound absorption measurements at UTS (a) measurement setup in the reverberation room and (b) the measurement system in the control room

| 1359 | 2. Mounting and Position of Sample in the Reverberation Room | | |
|------|--|--|--|
| 1360 | The green wall modules were installed on the floor of the reverberation | | |
| 1361 | room to comply with the requirements of ISO 354 Appendix B. Specifically, | | |
| 1362 | the test specimen was installed and tested under different combinations of | | |
| 1363 | the following mounting conditions: | | |
| 1364 | - Mounting Condition 1: The screw holes at the corners of the upper | | |
| 1365 | surface of the individual modules were covered to simulate the actual | | |
| 1366 | application to a wall. | | |
| 1367 | - Mounting Condition 2: The perimeter edge of the test sample area | | |
| 1368 | was sealed to prevent the edges from absorbing sound. This | | |
| 1369 | included sealing the junction between the perimeter edge and the | | |
| 1370 | reverberation room floor. | | |
| 1371 | - Mounting Condition 3: The joints between the adjacent modules | | |
| 1372 | were covered to prevent the side edges of the individual modules | | |
| 1373 | from absorbing sound. | | |
| 1374 | | | |
| 1375 | The mounting condition combinations for each sample included: | | |
| 1376 | - No seal was applied | | |
| 1377 | - Condition 1 was applied | | |
| 1378 | - Condition 2 was applied | | |
| 1379 | - Conditions 1 and 2 were applied | | |
| 1380 | - Conditions 1, 2 and 3 were applied | | |
| 1381 | | | |
| 1382 | The sample was installed to be a minimum of 1 m from any wall of the test | | |
| 1383 | room, and not parallel to the edge of the room as required by the ISO 354 | | |
| 1384 | 1384 standard. The position of the test specimen was within the region specified | | |
| 1385 | in Table 3.1 and Figure 3.2. | | |
| 1386 | | | |

Table 3.1 – The positions of the test specimen in the reverberation room

| Corner Ref. Number | X coordinate (m) | Y coordinate (m) |
|--------------------|------------------|------------------|
| 1 | 1.31 | 1.24 |

| 2 | 1.09 | 4.23 |
|---|------|------|
| 3 | 4.68 | 4.50 |
| 4 | 4.90 | 1.51 |



1389

Figure 3.2 – The position of the test specimen (top view) and the distances,
 marked with numbers in meters, between the corners of the specimen and
 the walls of the reverberation room

1393

Results And Discussion

During the measurements, the temperature and relative humidity in the empty 1395 room were 22°C and 50%. The temperature and relative humidity in the room 1396 during the treatment measurements ranged from 22°C and 23°C and 54% to 1397 67%, respectively. Figure 3.3 highlights the reverberation time of the empty 1398 room and the planted modules across all three mounting conditions. After 1399 introducing the planted modules into the reverberation chamber, there was a 1400 significant decrease in the reverberation time, particularly in the frequency 1401 range between 125Hz and 1000Hz. In this study, the difference in the 1402

reverberation time in an empty room compared to a room with planted
 modules was approximately 6-7 seconds in that frequency range (Figure 3.3).

1405

These planted modules also outperformed reverberation times of other published vertical greenery systems and building materials by approximately 2-4 seconds, subsequently highlighting their potential for noise pollution mitigation [156, 160, 161].

1410



1411

Figure 3.3 - The reverberation times of the three planted samples across the different mounting conditions and the empty room (dark blue solid line). The plant species were represented using different markers (*Philodendron* is the star, *Nematanthus* is the circle, and *Nephrolepis* is the square), and the mounting conditions as colours (green is mounting condition 1, blue is mounting condition 2, and orange is mounting condition 3).

The curve of the weighted sound absorption coefficients over frequencies is 1419 shown in Figure 3.4. The results demonstrated the sound absorption 1420 coefficients of our vegetated modules were above 0.5 for most frequencies, 1421 peaking at more than 0.9 for one of our plant species. Nematanthus glabra 1422 performed better compared to the two other plant species with higher sound 1423 absorption coefficients across a range of frequencies. Furthermore, the 1424 tested planted modules in this research consistently outperformed other 1425 vertical green systems in the published literature, which tended to achieve 1426 maximum sound absorption coefficients of approximately 0.65 or less [Figure 1427 3.5, [156, 160]. Interestingly, these differences could be due to substrate or 1428 plant differences. 1429

1430

While the authors tried to compare similar methods and research, the 1431 differences in substrate type and mixtures, moisture content, and leaf area 1432 density could influence absorption [160, 162, 163]. In other studies, the 1433 different substrates tended to perform well at lower frequencies, while the 1434 plants themselves performed better at higher frequencies by absorbing the 1435 acoustic energy [160, 162, 163]. This could highlight the importance of 1436 considering both the plant and soil system when selecting green wall 1437 properties to address noise pollution. However, in this current study, the 1438 sound absorption coefficients remained consistently high across an extensive 1439 range of frequencies and outperformed other vertical greenery systems, 1440 suggesting the current module structure, soil mixture, and plant selection 1441 could be very effective when implemented for noise pollution mitigation. 1442



Figure 3.4 - The sound absorption coefficients for the three plant species across the three mounting test conditions were represented using different markers (*Philodendron* is the star, *Nematanthus* is the circle and *Nephrolepis* is the square), and the mounting conditions as colours (green is mounting condition 1, blue is mounting condition 2 and orange is mounting condition 3).

1450

When compared to other building materials, the planted modules 1451 outperformed almost every other building material across all frequencies, with 1452 the exception of fibreglass in the higher frequencies [Figure 3.5,[156, 160]. 1453 The significance of these results demonstrated that the tested planted 1454 modules and other vertical greening systems outperformed conventional 1455 building materials often used for noise pollution mitigation and highlighted 1456 their potential as an important part in mitigating the impact of noise pollution 1457 on the urban environment. The significance of these results was further 1458 supported by the frequencies where the planted module coefficients were 1459 considerably high, as they were frequencies often experienced in the urban 1460 environment, suggesting that a targeted application of vertical greening 1461

systems could vastly reduce noise pollution and improve people's quality oflife [156, 160].



Figure 3.5 - Sound absorption coefficients comparing common building materials (solid lines), other published green wall (dotted
 lines) and current research (line and dotted lines) [156, 160].

1476 **Conclusions**

1477 As noise pollution is becoming an increasing problem in the urban environment, we need to look elsewhere to address the issue at hand as 1478 current solutions, materials and methods we have in place may not be 1479 enough. Thus, this current research recognized the lack of studies associated 1480 with applied greenery as a noise pollution solution and aimed at addressing 1481 that by investigating the effective of planted modules for noise pollution 1482 mitigation through sound absorption. These results highlighted the potential 1483 for vegetated green walls to play an important part in mitigating the impact of 1484 noise pollution, as our planted module consistently outperformed commonly 1485 used building materials and other green walls published in the literature. 1486 Furthermore, these findings not only highlighted the acoustic benefits of 1487 vertical greening systems but are also additive to the justification of green wall 1488 implementation in the urban environment. Unlike other building materials and 1489 urban planning approaches, vertical greening systems reduce noise pollution 1490 through the presence of the vertical structure itself, the soil mixture, and the 1491 vegetation while having other positive impacts simultaneously. Some of 1492 these positive impacts include the reduction of the urban heat island effect, 1493 improved thermal comfort through evapotranspiration and improved 1494 protection from solar radiation. The presence of vegetation filters and 1495 reduces air pollution through deposition, sequestration, and biodegradation 1496 and a person's productivity, wellbeing and quality of life can be improved 1497when in the presence of vegetation. 1498

1499

Despite the numerous benefits of vertical greening systems already documented, more research is required regarding their potential to reduce noise pollution. To further advance this research, controlled acoustic studies are needed in combination with full scale, uncontrolled in-situ investigations. The former should assess the impact of different variables of a vertical greening system, such as plant selection and density, soil composition and depth, and system configuration. The latter should be undertaken to gain insight into their acoustic impact, as controlled experiments do not reflect the
realities of an urban soundscape or the dynamic environmental conditions.
Ultimately, while more research is required, this should not be used as a
barrier to implementation, given the cumulative benefits of vertical greening
systems for noise pollution and beyond.

1512

1513 Acknowledgements

This project was funded by the Faculty of Science Seed Fund, University of Technology Sydney. The authors would like to thank Professor Ray Kiry, Dr Qiaoxi Zhu and the UTS Tech Lab for their assistance.

¹⁵¹⁸ 4. The Need For Multifaceted Approaches When Dealing

With The Differing Impacts Of Natural Disasters And Anthropocentric Events On Air Quality

1521

Ashley N.J. Douglas ^a, Angela L. Morgan ^a, Peter J. Irga ^b, Fraser R. Torpy ^a

^a Plants and Environmental Quality Research Group, School of Life Sciences,
 Faculty of Science, University of Technology Sydney, Australia

^b School of Civil and Environmental Engineering, Faculty of Engineering and
 Information Technology, University of Technology Sydney, Australia

1528

1529 Keywords

Coronavirus, Bushfires, Air Pollution, Policy Impacts, Management Strategies
 1531

1532 Abstract

Air pollution associated health issues are increasing globally. This is due to 1533 both anthropogenic sources, such as traffic, and natural sources, such as 1534 bushfires. Natural disasters, such as bushfires, impact air quality by releasing 1535 large concentrations of pollutants affecting respiratory health. However, 1536 another recent global event has also had severe impacts on the environment 1537 and health, the global COVID-19 pandemic. Global pandemics, such as 1538 COVID-19, can also influence air quality by altering human activity, resulting 1539 in its own associated health impacts. This study aimed to investigate the 1540 impact of a natural disaster and global pandemic on outdoor ambient air 1541 pollution by quantifying and comparing the spatial distribution of two air 1542 pollutants, nitrogen dioxide (NO₂) and particulate matter (PM₁₀), during the 1543 different periods across the Greater Sydney region, Australia, while correcting 1544 for anthropogenic sources and meteorological influences such as 1545 temperature and rain. COVID-19 and bushfire affected periods were 1546

compared to a control period when both of these influences were absent. We 1547 found that NO₂ was significantly higher during the COVID-19 pandemic than 1548during the control period and the recent 2019 bushfires. Conversely, PM₁₀ 1549 was significantly lower during the COVID-19 pandemic than the bushfire and 1550 control periods. The spatial distribution of both pollutants and influencers also 1551 varied across the study site. These results suggest that both events markedly 1552 impacted air quality, although they impacted the air pollutants differently. 1553 These findings further demonstrate a greater need to understand the impact 1554 of natural disasters and anthropocentric events on air pollution as 1555 multifaceted, spatially relevant policies are required to address these events, 1556 particularly if they increase in frequency or severity in the future. 1557

1558

1559 Introduction

Air pollution is increasing as emissions from anthropogenic sources, such as 1560 industry, transport, and agriculture, intensify [164]. Reduced air quality has 1561 negative health consequences, and air pollution poses one of the most 1562 substantial risks to human health [165]. It is estimated that ambient air 1563 pollution kills more than 8.8 million people annually [166, 167] and this figure 1564 is expected to increase as 90% of the global population are exposed to air 1565 quality standards below the WHO Air Quality Guidelines [166]. Studies have 1566 shown that exposure to air pollutants, such as particulate matter with a 1567 diameter of less than 10µm (PM₁₀) and gaseous pollutants such as nitrogen 1568 dioxide (NO₂), are associated with respiratory and cardiovascular mortality 1569 [167, 168]. 1570

1571

Natural sources of air pollution, such as bushfires, also have the ability to increase air pollution concentrations [169]. Natural bushfire seasons in Australia tend to occur during Summer and are characterised by drought, minimal rainfall, high temperatures, dry vegetation and high fuel loads, low humidity, gusty or strong winds, and a natural source of ignition such as transported burning embers or lightning [170-172]. An example of this was

the 2019-2020 'Black Summer' Australian bushfire season, which was a 1578 period of abnormally severe bushfires throughout Australia, with New South 1579 Wales (NSW) being the worst affected state [173]. During these bushfires, 1580 Canberra and Sydney were considered to have the worst air quality of any 1581 city in the world [170, 174]. Many sporting events and festivals were 1582 cancelled in Canberra and Sydney due to public health concerns [174]. 1583 Canberra experienced levels of PM_{2.5} pollution that were approximately 100 1584 times the levels considered safe [170]. 1585

1586

Simultaneously, Sydney experienced periods where air pollution was 1587 approximately 11 times greater than the levels deemed hazardous to human 1588 health, while experiencing hazardous levels of air pollution for at least 30 days 1589 during the bushfires [175]. These bushfires impacted air quality by releasing 1590 significant amounts of pollutants through the burning of vegetation, 1591 contributing an estimated 20% to NO_x emissions globally [169]. Horsley et 1592 al. (2019) found bushfire smoke was positively correlated to asthma 1593 hospitalisations, while outdoor urban air pollution of NO₂ and PM has also 1594 been associated with greater hospital admissions for asthma and heart 1595 disease [176]. Smoke from extreme bushfires has previously been proven to 1596 increase mortality rates [177], with the 2019-2020 bushfire event causing an 1597 estimated 3151 cardio-respiratory hospitalisations and 417 premature deaths 1598 in eastern Australia alone [178]. 1599

1600

Months following the bushfires saw a significant decrease in anthropogenic 1601 activity due to the COVID-19 pandemic and associated lockdowns and travel 1602 restrictions. During March-May 2020, residents remained at home and in 1603 isolation unless necessary. Subsequently, there was a drastic decline in 1604 transport and other activities as restrictions were imposed by the Australian 1605 Government [179]. Literature published early in the pandemic suggested 1606 more lives were saved by reducing air pollution-related mortality than deaths 1607 from COVID-19 [180, 181]. Despite the global death toll from COVID-19 1608 totalling over 650,000 at the time [182], the usual annual death toll associated 1609

with air pollution was 8.8 million [183-186]. Simultaneously, NSW's COVID19 death toll was only 56 from the first case in January until December 31st
2020 [187], while premature deaths associated with air pollutants across
Sydney have been estimated to be 643 – 1,446 annually [188].

1614

Vehicular emissions, such as particulate matter of different sizes (PM_{2.5} and 1615 PM₁₀), nitrogen oxides (NO_x) and sulfur dioxide (SO₂), normally contribute to 1616 23% of air pollutants produced globally [177, 189]. Thus traffic-related or 1617 road-based variables are commonly incorporated in spatial studies of air 1618 pollution [190-194]. In particular, traffic count has been positively correlated 1619 with air pollutant concentrations, with Douglas et al. (2019) finding that traffic 1620 count was the strongest predictor for pollutant concentration variability for 1621 Sydney [191]. Kalisa et al. (2018) also found that both pollutants included in 1622 the current study increased in urban areas due to traffic congestion [195]. 1623 Furthermore, in Sydney, approximately 71% of total NO_X emissions are 1624 caused by vehicles, and peak concentrations of NO₂ occur near busy roads 1625 [65]. Hence, traffic metrics need to be included in air quality studies for 1626 Sydney to ensure differences in traffic during the different periods do not 1627 influence other effects. 1628

1629

Meteorological conditions also have an effect on air pollutant concentrations 1630 and their impacts. Elminir (2005) found NO₂ increased with temperature and 1631 Li et al. (2017) found extremely high temperatures significantly increased 1632 cardiovascular mortality caused by PM₁₀ [167, 196]. Further, a recent study 1633 by Coker et al. (2020) examined the relationship between air pollution and 1634 COVID-19, and found a positive association between ambient PM2.5 1635 concentration and excess COVID-19 related mortality. Their study found a 1636 one $\mu g/m^3$ increase in PM_{2.5} concentration was associated with a 9% 1637 increase in COVID-19 related mortality [197]. Additionally, a positive 1638 relationship between air pollution and COVID-19 mortality was detected in 1639 Mexico City that increased with age and was mainly driven by long-term 1640 pollution exposure [198]. 1641

Rainfall also has the potential to have significant effects on the concentrations 1643 of many atmospheric pollutants. Precipitation events can cause significant 1644 decreases in major air pollutants through wet scavenging and washout 1645 processes which remove the pollutants from the atmosphere [199]. For 1646 example, Kwak et al. (2017) revealed that PM₁₀ concentrations decrease 1647 during rainfall, with the effect of rain washout being so great that it outweighs 1648 the increased traffic pollution from slower moving traffic during rain. Kwak et 1649 al. (2017) also found that the inverse of this washout relationship was true for 1650 NO₂, as the increase in traffic outweighed the washout effects by rain [200]. 1651 Thus, these were included as covariates in the current work to account for 1652 their potential influence on air quality and to correct for seasonal variance in 1653 meteorological effects. 1654

1655

This spatio-temporal study was conducted using a Geographic Information 1656 System (GIS) based method to ensure that variability in weather, traffic and 1657 air quality across Greater Sydney were accounted for. These methods have 1658 been found to be particularly useful when meteorological variables, such as 1659 rainfall or temperature, have high variability within a region [199] or across a 1660 city [201]. Additionally, the variability in traffic-related variables such as 1661 congestion, road length, and traffic density within an urban environment leads 1662 to variability in intra-urban air quality [202]. 1663

1664

This study aimed to investigate the impact of a natural bushfire disaster and 1665 the COVID-19 pandemic on air pollution by quantifying and comparing the 1666 spatial distribution of two air pollutants, nitrogen dioxide (NO₂) and particulate 1667 matter (PM₁₀), during the different periods across the Greater Sydney region 1668 while correcting for anthropogenic and meteorological influences. This was 1669 achieved by interpolating daily concentrations of NO₂ and PM₁₀ from the peak 1670 months of these events and a control month and statistically comparing them. 1671 The effects of traffic count, temperature, and rainfall, were accounted for to 1672 correct any potential confounds. It was hypothesised that there would be 1673

significantly higher concentrations of these pollutants during the bushfires
than the COVID-19 period. The outcomes of this study builds on previous
studies by furthering our understanding of the impacts of natural disasters
and anthropocentric events on air pollution.

1678

1679 Materials And Methods

1680 **1. Study area**

The area of interest for this study was the Greater Sydney region (Figure 1681 4.1A). This was selected as it was the most frequently applied boundary for 1682 COVID-19 restrictions in NSW [203]. Additionally, Sydney is the most 1683 populated city in Australia with over 5 million people [176] with a higher 1684 population density, dwelling density and degree of urbanisation [56-60]. 1685 Sydney is a multifaceted mix of different anthropogenic activities, such as 1686 industry, commercial and agriculture, with natural areas, such as water bodies 1687 and parklands [59, 60, 65-68]. 1688



Figure 4.1.A. The Greater region of Sydney study area with the land use
 types present in the study area [75, 204]. B. Office of Environment and
 Heritage monitoring stations are shown by the blue pentagons [70]. C. Bureau
 of Meteorology rainfall stations are depicted by the red circles [205]. D.
 Transport for NSW monitoring stations are represented by the purple triangles
 [206].

1697

1698 **2. Data collection and variables**

The data collected covered three different periods, each consisting of 30 days, with each period representing a different event. The natural disaster bushfire period ran from 16 December 2019 to 14 January 2020. This period
was selected as it was representative of the conditions prevalent within the 1702 peak bushfire season with bushfires occurring in and adjacent to the study 1703 area [170, 207]. The local first pandemic period ran from 15 March to 13 April 1704 2020. This period was selected due to the increased enforcement of 1705 lockdown measures and travel and industry restrictions that occurred during 1706 COVID-19 [208]. The reference control period ran from 1 February to 1 March 1707 2020 wand was representative of the normal conditions that would occur 1708 during this time of the year. Sydney experienced the natural and pandemic 1709 disasters within a short time frame interspersed with a period of normal 1710 conditions, ensuring environmental conditions and seasonality were similar. 1711 It was confirmed that the control period was representative of a normal time 1712 period and was not influenced by the bushfires or COVID-19 through 1713 comparison with the same time periods during the previous year. 1714



Figure 4.2. The bushfire locations, extent and severity that occurred during
the Black Summer bushfires in and adjacent to Greater Sydney study area
[209].

2.1 Office of Environment and Heritage monitoring – Temperature and airpollutants

¹⁷²³ Daily air pollutant concentrations and hourly temperature (°C) data were ¹⁷²⁴ obtained from 55 Office of Environment and Heritage (OEH) monitoring ¹⁷²⁵ stations within the study region [Figure 4.1B, [70]. The air pollutant data ¹⁷²⁶ incorporated in this study included ambient concentrations of NO₂ (pphm) and ¹⁷²⁷ PM₁₀ (μ g/m³). NO₂ was chosen to represent gaseous pollutants, and PM₁₀ ¹⁷²⁸ was selected to represent particulate matter during the three time periods.

1729

1730 2.2 Bureau of Meteorology – Daily rainfall

Daily rainfall data from monitoring stations located in or around the study
 region was obtained from 643 Bureau of Meteorology (BOM) stations [205].

1734 2.3 Transport for New South Wales monitoring – Daily traffic

Traffic count data from the 157 traffic counting stations shown in Figure 5.1D was obtained from the Traffic Volume Viewer provided by Transport for New South Wales [206]. The daily average traffic counts included all vehicles types and all directions of travel. The traffic counts for the bushfire period were calculated by averaging the 2019 and 2020 average counts as the sample ran across the two years. The traffic counts for the control and COVID-19 periods used only the 2020 yearly counts from each station.

1742

1743 **3. Analysis**

1744 If the data was not already provided as daily averages, it was converted prior 1745 to processing. ArcGIS version 10.6 (Esri, 2018) was used to spatially 1746 transform and join the data, create maps and perform all spatial data 1747 analyses. Microsoft Excel 2016 (Microsoft Corporation, 2016) was used for 1748 data handling and processing, while SPSS version 26 (IBM Corporation, 1749 2019) was used for statistical transformation and analysis. All tabular data 1750 was joined to the relevant spatial layer to ensure accurate spatial

representation, and all spatial layers were transformed to the Geocentric
 Datum of Australia 1994, which is the Australian coordinate system [210].

1753

Spatial interpolations for the Greater Sydney region were conducted for each 1754 variable and covariable, with a spatial resolution of approximately 500m². 1755 This process was completed for each day in all three time periods for each 1756 variable, and then spatially overlaid and joined. Once all variables and 1757 covariables were spatially joined, the combined dataset was transformed and 1758 analysed in SPSS. To ensure that all assumptions were met for the repeated 1759 measures analyses of covariances (ANCOVAs), NO₂ was transformed using 1760 a square root transformation, and the PM₁₀ data was natural log-transformed. 1761 1762

The data was analysed using repeated measures ANCOVAs for NO₂ and 1763 PM₁₀. Bonferroni's *post hoc* test was used for each air pollutant to produce 1764 pairwise comparisons and help control the high Type 1 error rate likely to arise 1765 from the large sample sizes resulting from the fine spatial resolution used in 1766 this analysis [211]. The three covariables (temperature, rainfall, and traffic 1767 count) were incorporated into the analysis to ensure air pollution during both 1768 events was accounted for. The Greenhouse-Geisser correction was used to 1769 determine significance in cases where sphericity could not be assumed [212]. 1770 All comparisons were confirmed by producing estimated marginal means 1771 (EMMs) of the concentrations from the repeated measures ANCOVAs and 1772 verified by confirming that the 95% confidence intervals for the EMMs did not 1773 intersect with the EMM from another time period [85, 213, 214]. 1774

1775

1776 **Results**

All measurements for NO₂ were within the maximum ambient concentrations set by the Department of Planning, Industry and Environment [215]. However, the daily set limit of 50 μ g/m³ for PM₁₀ [215] was exceeded at one or more stations on all 30 days during the bushfire period, 17 days of the normal period, and four days during the COVID-19 period.

1782

Spatial differences across the study site were detected for NO₂ and PM₁₀ 1783 (Figures 4.3–4.5). NO₂ concentrations were CBD-centred during the normal 1784 period and generally lower during the bushfire period across the area (Figure 1785 4.3, Figure 4.4). Interestingly, increased NO₂ concentrations were higher and 1786 more widespread during the COVID-19 period (Figure 4.5). Contrastingly, 1787 PM₁₀ was concentrated to the west of the study during the bushfire period, as 1788 this area was closer to the fire areas (Figure 4.3). PM₁₀ concentrations were 1789 low across the study area during the COVID-19 lockdown period (Figure 4.5), 1790 though slightly elevated across the cityscape during the normal period. 1791 1792



Figure 4.3. Spatial distribution for the daily average of all five variables across the study site, Sydney, the bushfire period.



Figure 4.4. Spatial distribution for the daily average of all five variables across the study site, Sydney, during the normal period.



Figure 4.5 Spatial distribution for the daily average of all five variables across the study site, Sydney, during the COVID-19 period.

When the effects of the covariables were accounted for by the repeated measures ANCOVAs with Bonferroni's *post hoc* test, the pairwise comparisons revealed significant differences amongst the three time periods for both NO₂ and PM₁₀ amongst the bushfire control and COVID-19 periods (p<0.05, Figure 4.6, Figure 4.7).

1801

The results shown in Figure 4.6 show that ambient NO₂ concentrations were significantly lower during the bushfires and significantly higher during the COVID-19 pandemic. The inverse is true for PM₁₀, with significantly lower concentrations during COVID-19 restrictions and significantly higher levels during the bushfire period (Figure 4.7). The significant differences were also confirmed aby the absence of overlap between any group's EMM 95% confidence intervals.





1810

Figure 4.6. Ambient NO₂ (pphm) concentrations for the bushfire, control and COVID-19 periods. Data shown is the corrected estimated marginal means (EMM ± SEM).



Figure 4.7. Ambient PM_{10} (µg/m³) concentrations for the bushfire, control and COVID-19 periods. Data shown is the corrected estimated marginal means (EMM ± SEM).

1819

Our findings demonstrate that the impacts of bushfires and the COVID-19 lockdown on air quality are not always obvious or have an equal impact on air pollution (Figure 4.8). The percentage change between the bushfire and COVID-19 and normal periods are shown in Figure 5.8. Between the bushfire and normal periods there was a decrease in NO₂, but PM₁₀ experienced an increase. The opposite was true for both pollutants when comparing the COVID-19 period to the normal period (Figure 4.8).



Figure 4.8. Percentages changes of estimated marginal means NO₂ and
 PM₁₀ between the three time periods, bushfires, COVID-19 and normal.

1831

1832 **Discussion**

This study aimed to investigate the impacts of a natural disaster and global 1833 pandemic on air quality across the Greater Sydney region whilst controlling 1834 for environmental and anthropogenic variables. It builds on previous studies 1835 by furthering our understanding of natural disasters and anthropocentric 1836 events on air pollution and also explores the spatial patterns in two criteria air 1837 pollutant concentrations during these events across a cityscape. The results 1838 show that both the bushfires and COVID-19 pandemic had significant impacts 1839 1840 on air quality, though the impact of each event differed. Interestingly, the hypothesis that lower air pollutant concentrations would occur during the 1841 pandemic was only true for PM₁₀, as there were significantly reduced 1842

concentrations of particulate matter in the Greater Sydney region in the period
affected by COVID-19 in comparison to the bushfires and the control (Figures
4.5, 4.7, 4.8). However, ambient NO₂ was unexpectedly higher during the
pandemic (Figures 4.5, 4.6, 4.8). As the normal period occurred between the
bushfires and COVID-19, it represented as a transition time with intermediate
concentrations of both pollutants.

1849

These current findings are in contrast to those of other publications that 1850 assessed NO₂ concentrations during COVID-19, as they were higher during 1851 the global pandemic and lower during the bushfires (Figures 4.6, 4.8). Otmani 1852 et al. (2020) found there was a 96% reduction in NO₂ concentrations in 1853 Morocco during COVID-19, while Cadotte (2020) found significant declines in 1854 NO₂ in areas of China during government restrictions in early 2020 when 1855 compared to pre-COVID-19 levels in 2019 [216, 217]. Conversely, Iran 1856 experienced no reductions in NO₂ levels during the lockdown, and no 1857 significant NO₂ changes occurred in the period before or after the lockdown 1858 [218]. The same was observed for most sites in Greece, with no reduction in 1859 air pollution mostly attributed to the meteorological conditions that prevailed 1860 during the time [219]. The greater concentrations and wider distribution of 1861 NO₂ during COVID-19 (Figure 4.5) could have been driven by multiple factors. 1862 The reduction in the use of public transport during the pandemic and a switch 1863 in preference to commuting using private vehicles [220-222], particularly as 1864 commuters feared public transport could act as a vector for COVID-19 [223], 1865 may have influenced this. 1866

1867

The shift in vehicles types on Australia roads would have also impacted the air pollution experienced during these time periods as the larger vehicles with a greater polluting potential, such as SUV and light commercial vehicles, experienced increased sales in both 2019 and 2020 [224, 225]. SUVs equated to 49.6% of the sales in 2020 and 22.4% for light commercial vehicles [224, 225]. While smaller passenger vehicles sales decreased in both 2019 and 2020 [224, 225]. There additional changes in traffic

experienced during COVID, characterised by the increased reliance on and 1875 movement of long-haul trucks, local fleet delivery and heavy vehicles as 1876 online purchases, deliveries and transportation of goods increased [226, 227] 1877 would also influence air pollution. Subsequently, these large polluting 1878 vehicles were the least impacted by COVID and remained consistent or 1879 increased compared to passenger/personal use vehicles, potentially equating 1880 to increased NO₂ levels [226-228]. This was further supported by the 1881 elevated concentrations of NO₂ across the city centre and the along the traffic 1882 corridors across western and Greater Sydney during COVID, while overall 1883 traffic counts remained relatively consistent (Figure 4.6). 1884

1885

However, vehicle transportation may be a secondary driver of NO2 air 1886 pollution, as Wang et al. (2020) found the presence of industry was more 1887 strongly correlated with air quality issues including atmospheric NO₂ across 1888 China during lockdown than motor vehicles [229]. Additionally, Kerr et al. 1889 (2021) found that more localised and regional changes to NO₂ concentrations 1890 could be due to factors other than vehicle use, such as industrial emissions 1891 [230]. Therefore, these differences across the published literature and in this 1892 current study could be driven by the strength and severity of lockdown 1893 restrictions, transportation requirements and types, and the presence of 1894 alternative sources such as industry. Furthermore, NO₂ has a shorter 1895 atmospheric lifetime limiting its ability to disperse and accumulate, so higher 1896 NO₂ concentrations will only be observed in close proximity to bushfires [231]. 1897 This may explain why this study found NO₂ was lower during the bushfires 1898 across our area of study (Figure 4.3). 1899

1900

During the bushfire time period, the daily set limit of 50 μg/m³ for PM₁₀ [215]
was exceeded at one or more stations on every day of the sample period.
The PM produced from these natural fires would have surpassed
anthropogenic sources as the primary contributing pollutant source [231].
They would have also increased as the number and extent of burning fires
increased, ensuring higher concentrations of PM₁₀ across the study area with

increased concentrations occurring in the west of the study area due to the 1907 proximity to the bushfires (Figure 4.3). The findings of Otmani *et al.* (2020) 1908 are similar to the significant difference found in the current study for 1909 particulate matter between the normal time and the COVID-19 outbreak [216]. 1910 Otmani et al (2020) found that government restrictions resulted in a 75% 1911 decrease in PM₁₀. Likewise, Cadotte (2020) found that PM₁₀ significantly 1912 decreased during the government restrictions imposed due to COVID-19 1913 across China, Japan, and Korea [217]. 1914

1915

The comparison between the two types of events, a natural disaster and a 1916 global anthropocentric pandemic, in this study, highlighted the unexpected 1917 differences in air quality and the need for more diverse and multifaceted 1918 approaches to handling air pollution and its associated impact on human 1919 health (Figure 4.8). Though ambient NO₂ was within guidelines for Sydney 1920 during this study, the unexpected NO₂ concentrations during COVID-19 1921 compared to the normal time period indicate a need for continual monitoring 1922 and investigation, particularly with the potential associated human health and 1923 ecosystem health impacts [232-234]. NO2 in particular is of concern. Barnett 1924 et al. (2006) found a significant positive association between exposure to 1925 common urban air pollutants, such as NO2 and PM, and hospital admissions 1926 for five types of cardiovascular disease in cities across Australia despite the 1927 levels being well below national health guidelines [233]. 1928

1929

In reference to bushfire emissions, previous work has found that daily 1930 respiratory hospital admission rates increased as ambient PM₁₀ increased 1931 and that this correlation was stronger during bushfire periods [235]. More 1932 specifically, in Sydney, a 5% increase in mortality was associated with 1933 bushfire smoke and a 6% increase in same-day hospital admissions for 1934 respiratory diseases during bushfires, with 13% and 12% increases for COPD 1935 and asthma, respectively [176, 236, 237]. Studies have also found respiratory 1936 morbidity from PM₁₀ generated from bushfires was equivalent to that of urban 1937 sourced PM₁₀ [238], highlighting the importance of multidimensional 1938

approaches. Additionally, those suffering from comorbidities, such as cardiovascular and respiratory illnesses, are at higher risk of adverse health effects from the PM₁₀ released as ash and suspended debris created by combustion during bushfires [239, 240].

1943

With the impacts of climate change intensifying and the severity and 1944 frequency of extremes events increasing [241], the need for countries 1945 subjected to similar climatic conditions as Australia to implement innovative 1946 and effective approaches to mitigate air pollution impacts resulting from 1947 catastrophic events, such as bushfires and pandemics, is critical to ensure 1948 the health and safety of the public [241, 242]. The impact of government 1949 restrictions during the COVID-19 lockdown on air quality were clearly 1950 detectable as the reduced human activity resulted in significantly less PM₁₀ 1951 emissions. The impact of this societal change on air pollution could be used 1952 as a metaphorical starting block that could pave the way for new workplace 1953 and governmental policies that would positively benefit air quality. These 1954 findings indicate that employers could play a role in decreasing emissions by 1955 allowing employees to work from home. Additionally, employers who 1956 encourage their staff to adopt green practices and behaviours have been 1957 shown to increase these behaviours [243]. Governmental policies that lessen 1958 commercial demand, reduce transportation requirements, and alter human 1959 activity could effectively reduce urban air pollution [217]. Hence, government 1960 and workplace policies could facilitate improvements in urban air quality. 1961 Further, the implementation of early detection methods for forest fires could 1962 be used, which have the potential to predict and thus manage the associated 1963 risk with these environmental problems [244]. The outcomes of this study 1964 highlight the importance of ensuring we understand the effects of different 1965 catastrophic events on air quality to ensure the most appropriate policies are 1966 implemented. 1967

1968

1969 The environmental and procedural complexities surrounding bushfire 1970 management is challenging as there is no simple approach to address these

natural phenomena. A commonly implemented strategy in Australia is 1971 reducing fuel load prior to the bushfire season through prescribed burns. 1972 While these burns reduce bushfire intensity, duration, spread, smoke plume 1973 height, and pollution dispersion, they have environmental and human health 1974 trade-offs, particularly to air quality [245-252]. Additionally, the risk of 1975 bushfires in many countries has increased over time, as fire seasons are 1976 prolonged and extreme fire weather conditions become more severe as a 1977 result of climate change [245, 246, 250]. Thus, the complexities associated 1978 with bushfires emphasise the need for strong governmental support and 1979 leadership to recognise and develop transdisciplinary policies and to employ 1980 ambitious climate change mitigation targets to manage the upstream impacts 1981 of climate change on bushfire risk. 1982

1983

These findings also indicate a need to develop spatially relevant and adaptive 1984 policies. The traditional approaches to monitoring air pollutant 1985 concentrations, evaluating air pollution mitigation methods, and nationally 1986 sweeping guidelines must be updated as they are currently insufficient. 1987 Research has shown that local conditions should be considered when 1988 developing air pollution guidelines, along with the localised characteristics of 1989 social and economic development [253-255] Figure 4.4, Figure 4.5]. 1990 Furthermore, the importance of source-specific policies continues to grow, as 1991 broad and cost-effective general policies do not account for spatial 1992 differences in impacts incurred by source and distance from pollutant source 1993 [253, 254]. This study elucidated the impact of source, distance from source, 1994 and spatial influences and how they vary across a cityscape (Figure 4.3, 1995 Figure 4.4, Figure 4.5). Thus, they should be considered, and effectively 1996 incorporated into regionally and locally relevant policies [253-255]. 1997

1998

Thus centralised governments, organisations and departments should continue to lead and update the standards, policies, and guidelines while simultaneously strengthening the local governments' responsibilities for atmospheric environmental protection and encouraging inter-regional

strategic interaction of air pollution regulations [253-255]. Different regions 2003 also need to recognise and discern effective assessments and incentive 2004 efforts when applying nationally assessed guidelines, allowing for regional 2005 and cross-sectoral cooperation [256, 257]. Multifaceted approaches and 2006 management strategies are crucial when responding to the impacts of natural 2007 disasters and climate change or anthropocentric pandemics. They have the 2008 potential to address early warning signs, trade-offs between perceived 2009 economic risks and the greater public good, and support the potential to build 2010 partnerships between governments, private organisations and interested 2011 stakeholders, with a common focus [255, 258, 259]. As a result of the COVID-2012 19 pandemic, research has been dedicated to developing methods of 2013 predicting the spread of disease by examining various scenarios depending 2014 on the range of people movements and interactions [260]. This has led to 2015 designated decision-making systems designed to assess epidemic 2016 parameters and predict the epidemic consequences. Some of these 2017 consequences in the name of society safety include air pollutant generating 2018 activities like; restrictions of international and domestic flights, prohibition of 2019 population concentration in groups, and a transition to remote working regime 2020 [261]. Similarly, the level of potential risk from a possible change in the 2021 environment can be made through these decision-making systems, which 2022 can be used to understand and predict future regional dynamics of both 2023 pandemic features and upcoming natural events. Using the data from the 2024 current study, future predictive models could better indicate the impacts of 2025 such events. 2026

2027

Studies on specific aspects of urban air pollution must take potentially confounding variables into account. The covariables included in this analysis have been previously shown to impact pollutant concentrations. Kwak *et al.* (2017) observed that PM₁₀ concentrations decrease during rainfall, with the effect of rain washout being so significant that it outweighed the increased traffic pollution from slower traffic during rain. Kwak *et al.* (2017) also found that the inverse of this washout relationship is true for NO₂, as the increase in traffic emissions resulting from reduced speed outweighed the washout effects of rain [200]. Thus, rain was included as a covariable to correct for either of these confounds that rain may have produced in air pollutant concentrations.

2039

The spatial GIS method utilised in this study accounted for geographical 2040 variations in temperature across the study area, and thus corrected for any 2041 impacts of temperature on air pollution. Kalisa et al. (2018) detected a 2042 positive linear relationship between both PM₁₀ and NO₂ and temperature, 2043 particularly during heatwaves, where the air becomes stagnant and traps 2044 pollutants in the atmosphere [195]. Interestingly, another study that 2045 investigated the effects of forest fires on air quality in Sumatra and Borneo 2046 found a relationship between low precipitation, high temperature and air 2047 pollution [231]. Ulpiani et al. (2020) monitored Sydney's microclimate from 2048 December 2019 to January 2020, and confirmed that drought, heatwaves, 2049 and high pollution levels occurred alongside the bushfires [262]. This 2050 relationship between low rainfall, high temperatures and air pollution was also 2051 seen during the bushfires investigated in this current study, and these 2052 conditions would have contributed to the prolonged duration and high 2053 intensity of the fires, supporting the inclusion of these meteorological 2054 covariables in this study. 2055

2056

This study, however, did not consider industrial sources of pollutants, nor 2057 wind speed and direction. It would be of value if future studies could 2058 incorporate these effects as covariables due to their potential influence on 2059 ambient pollutant concentrations [195]. Additionally, the investigation of other 2060 pollutants and the incorporation of health impacts would improve the 2061 understanding of these events on human health. Also, the addition of paired 2062 spatial tools or GIS techniques to integrate additional covariables and 2063 geographical factors [263] might reveal additional trends. Ultimately, the 2064 current study provides valuable information to assist enterprises and 2065 government organisations in developing new regulations and standards for 2066

addressing green behaviours, air pollution, and associated health impacts [178]. The development of multifaceted approaches would also add to the resilience of the impacted sectors and assist with the recovery of these industries in a more sustainable way.

2071

2072 Conclusion

This study is one of few to spatially analyse the relationship between air 2073 pollutants during the regionally-relevant natural bushfire disaster event in 2074 comparison with the global pandemic. Meteorological factors and traffic were 2075 included as covariables to ensure the effects of these events on air pollution 2076 were investigated. This study showed significantly higher concentrations of 2077 PM₁₀ during the bushfire period than during normal times, and significantly 2078 lower PM₁₀ during COVID-19 restrictions. The reverse was found for NO₂, as 2079 there was significantly less ambient NO₂ during the bushfires and more during 2080 the COVID-19 period. The surprising findings have highlighted the need for 2081 multifaceted policies and approaches when mitigating air pollution and 2082 ameliorating air quality during extreme events, particularly as these types of 2083 events will increase in more frequency and severity in the future. The need 2084 for spatially interwoven and mutually supportive standards and guidelines will 2085 be vital if air pollution mitigation strategies are to be successful as urban 2086 development increases. Future studies should examine the response of other 2087 pollutants during these extreme episodes, while more spatially relevant 2088 variables should be investigated to understand the impact they have on air 2089 pollution during these events. Furthermore, this study has highlighted the 2090 strong and unique impacts of regional and global events on air quality and the 2091 need to re-evaluate single faceted approaches if we wish to manage air 2092 pollution during these extreme and challenging crises. 2093

2094

2095 Acknowledgements

Ashley NJ Douglas is supported by an Australian Government ResearchTraining Program Scholarship.

5. The Green Wall Wish: Understanding Public
 Perception, Willingness To Pay, And Barriers To Local
 Green Wall Development In Australia

2103

²¹⁰⁴ Ashley NJ Douglas ^{1*}, Peter J Irga ² and Fraser R Torpy ¹

¹ School of Life Sciences, Faculty of Science, University of Technology
 Sydney, Broadway, NSW, Australia

²¹⁰⁷ ² School of Civil and Environmental Engineering, Faculty of Engineering

- and Information Technology, University of Technology Sydney, Broadway,
- NSW, Australia
- 2110 * Correspondence: <u>Ashley.Douglas@uts.edu.au</u>
- 2111 Submitted to Nature Based Solutions and under review.

2112

2113 Keywords

2114 Sustainable cities, Green infrastructure, Environmental quality, Urban living,

2115 Survey demographics, Sustainable urban development

2116

2117 Abstract

The densification of cities negatively influences urban populations globally, 2118 with impacts ranging from reduced human health to declining biodiversity. 2119 To overcome these adversities, urban centres must act towards mitigating 2120 effects attributable to urbanisation. Natural environments and planted 2121 landscapes are a key component missing from many urban centres. One 2122 potential strategy to improve the environmental quality of urban centres is to 2123 increase the prevalence of green infrastructure initiatives such as green 2124 walls. Green walls are gaining in popularity globally, as not only do they 2125 address these concerns, but they are spatially efficient and provide a range 2126 of additional benefits. Currently, barriers and obstacles exist that impede the 2127

uptake of green walls across urban regions, including those in Australia. 2128 Consequently, this study was undertaken as a preliminary exploration of 2129 Australia's acceptability of green walls by investigating the general public's 2130 awareness, experience, and perception of green walls, barriers to 2131 implementation, and willingness to pay for local green wall development. 2132 This was achieved by distributing a survey to local government and 2133 voluntary councils and through council e-newsletters. Survey responses 2134 were grouped by the demographic characteristics of the respondents to 2135 potentially identify the attitudes of different groups within Australian society. 2136 The outcomes of this survey revealed a consensus that greener cities are 2137 worthy of increased investment. While only 17% of participants spent 2138 significant time near green walls, most viewed them positively due to their 2139 perceived benefits and the emotional and restorative responses they evoke. 2140 The most important benefits include improvements to air quality, beauty, 2141 and aesthetics, as well as a reduction in the urban heat island effect. The 2142 most frequently reported responses were feeling more at peace and having 2143 a stronger sense of community pride and belonging. These varied 2144 significantly across gender, age, income and geographic region. Most 2145 participants reported that having a green wall at their place of work, study, 2146 or residence would likely improve their quality of life and were willing to pay 2147 for local green wall development. However, the amount that participants 2148 were willing to invest differed with income, where those earning a median to 2149 high income were more willing to invest at the highest threshold, and those 2150 in the highest income bracket were the least likely to invest. This 2151 exploratory study highlighted two barriers to local green wall development: 2152 the primary assistance requested by participants was educational and 2153 technical resources (guidance, workshops, technical support), and the 2154 secondary assistance was fiscal (rebates, funding, incentives). The highest-2155 ranked considerations that would facilitate local green wall development 2156 included ease of operation and structural durability and maintenance, 2157 however, these varied substantially across gender, age, income and 2158 geographic region. This exploratory study provides preliminary evidence 2159

that the Australian community wants to develop green walls at or near their
residence. However, barriers to implementation must be addressed through
greater educational, technical and fiscal support from different levels of
government or private industry to provide the necessary resources.
Providing these may pave the way for a greener Australia.

2165

2166 Introduction

Rapid urbanisation and densification is a global issue attributable to poor city 2167 planning, increased population growth, and the expansion of urban sprawl 2168 [264, 265]. Urban areas currently home 56% of the world's population, a 2169 figure that is predicted to rise to 68% by 2050 [266]. This is a growing cause 2170 for concern due to the associated impacts of urbanisation such as declining 2171 vegetation and biodiversity, increased stormwater runoff, greater air and 2172 noise pollution, and the urban heat island (UHI) effect, which all exert social, 2173 economic and environmental pressure on city residents [24, 264, 266-270]. 2174 These impacts also have secondary effects, such as a greater demand for 2175 building cooling, increased energy consumption, increased health problems 2176 and physical and mental discomfort [271-273]. Thus, there is a requirement 2177 for the integration of ecologically sustainable practices into existing 2178 infrastructure to assist in amelioration and mitigation of the detrimental effects 2179 of urbanisation [274]. Consequently, governments, local authorities and 2180 urban planners globally are demonstrating a growing willingness to address 2181 the detrimental effects of urbanisation by assessing risks, formulating plans, 2182 and investigating innovative approaches to mitigate these impacts [34, 275]. 2183 With 86% of Australia's population currently living in urban areas, Australians 2184 are likely to experience increasingly severe impacts as the proportion of the 2185 population living in urban conditions is forecasted to increase to 91% by 2050 2186 [276]. 2187

2188

Given the impacts of urbanization, as well as the requirement to peruse livable cities, the need for integrating sustainable and green approaches into

new and existing urban developments has become apparent [269, 274]. 2191 Green infrastructure (GI) is gaining in popularity globally as it is a means to 2192 counteract the declining vegetation and can be integrated into existing 2193 building designs or retrofitted after construction or implemented into the urban 2194 landscape [34, 93, 120, 277]. The term green infrastructure covers a range 2195 of different greening projects and types, such as vertical green systems, 2196 green roofs, urban forestry, or other sustainable urban projects [191, 277, 2197 278]. For this exploratory study, the main focus was green infrastructure in 2198 the form of vertical greening systems, commonly known as green walls 2199 (GWs), that are integrated externally into the buildings' envelope during 2200 construction or retrofitted afterwards [277]. Vertical greening systems can 2201 also range in both application and complexity of design, from the use of 2202 climbing plants planted directly into the ground or in planters at various 2203 heights or the base of the wall to complex or modular systems which hold 2204 their own planting substrate vertically but also require complex setups 2205 regarding maintenance, irrigation and supporting structures [277, 279-281]. 2206

2207

GWs reduce impacts associated with urbanisation and considerably reduce 2208 the need for specific land allocation, a scarce resource in urban 2209 environments. The most notable benefits of GWs include a decreased UHI 2210 effect and subsequent building energy consumption reductions [13, 279, 282, 2211 283], improved stormwater control and management [284-287], increased 2212 biodiversity and conservation [288-290], enhanced air quality [291-293], 2213 reduced noise pollution [24, 160, 290, 294], and improved mental health and 2214 wellbeing [295-300]. 2215

2216

Effective communication of these benefits may improve the public's knowledge and garner a greater support for green infrastructure in their communities [301]. Social acceptability helps bridge the gap between potential and actual implementation, particularly when integrating new or alternative solutions and technologies [302-306]. Social acceptance also helps reframe the potential barriers to implementation, particularly with

financial or educational barriers [302-306]. This is particularly important as 2223 the public's involvement, and engagement is necessary to increase green 2224 wall implementation [307-309]. Consequently, a greater understanding of 2225 factors that influence the public's perceptions, knowledge and use of GI is 2226 essential. Previous studies have shown that multiple factors influence this 2227 perception. The different categories of factors include institutional factors like 2228 level of awareness of GI and involvement in planning [284, 301, 307, 310-2229 socio-economic factors, including 312]; employment types, living 2230 arrangements or housing types/areas, income and education level [284, 313-2231 317]; demographic factors such as gender and age [318, 319]; and bio-2232 physical characteristics of the GI itself, including the type and size of GI, the 2233 location and perceptions of safety [307, 320, 321]. 2234

2235

Regions that have worked to overcome some of these challenges include 2236 Europe and North America, where GI has been increasingly implemented 2237 mainly through the retrofitting of existing buildings in urban areas [322, 2238 323]. In contrast, GI technology has been much less frequently implemented 2239 in Australia, with cities at an earlier developmental stage than many other 2240 countries, and consequently, GW uptake in Australian cities is comparatively 2241 low [34]. This could be due to the differences in governmental policies and 2242 support. Internationally, higher-level Government instruments and support, 2243 such as policies, regulations and standards, and financial incentives, have 2244 been widely implemented and appears to be driving the increase in GI 2245 projects [34, 322, 323]. The success of these could be driven by the greater 2246 potential funding and increased social acceptability and awareness of the 2247 associated benefits of these nature based solutions across a greater spatial 2248 scale. On the contrary, the majority of Australian building and development 2249 standards and policies occur within the local council jurisdiction, which is the 2250 lowest level of government in Australia and has the smallest jurisdictional 2251 reach [34, 323]. As socio-political acceptance increases globally, many 2252 international policies relating to GWs and GRs (green roofs) occur across 2253 numerous jurisdictional levels [34, 306, 322], and the effect upon the rate of 2254

GI implementation is evident. Furthermore, evidence for effects that 2255 influence GI implementation is supported by research and case studies which 2256 are predominantly from Europe and North America [34, 322-324]. The 2257 reliance on Northern Hemisphere research is an additional barrier in Australia 2258 due to significant differences in temperature, suitable vegetation and rainfall, 2259 particularly as the success of green wall projects are dependent on the 2260 climate-specific plant selection, resilience, and maintenance [323, 324]. This 2261 is further compounded by Australia's long distances between cities. 2262 Consequently, the cities experience drastically different climates as Australia 2263 experiences six different climatic zones from tropical climates to arid deserts 2264 [324, 325]. The combination of these factors and the endemic nature of our 2265 flora and fauna results in incompatibilities when applying research uniformly 2266 across the continent. 2267

2268

Additionally, the green infrastructure industry in Australia is currently small 2269 and highly risk-averse [34, 323, 324]. This could be due to reliance on the 2270 northern hemisphere research and the associated problems stemming from 2271 an isolated or inaccessible supply chain [34, 323]. Additionally, green 2272 infrastructure is seldom included in Australian green building ratings schemes 2273 or sustainability planning policies [323]. Thus, the development or inclusion 2274 of green infrastructure in planning policies will strengthen this developing 2275 industry. The development of green infrastructure industry standards in 2276 Australia would also assist with establishing new business and creating new 2277 companies and market opportunities while promoting stronger linkages 2278 between research, industry, and government sectors [323, 324]. 2279

2280

In summary, in Australia, the barriers to GW uptake may include a lack of awareness of the known benefits as there are very few successful examples of GW projects; a lack of industry standards relating to GW construction; a general absence of green infrastructure (GI) policies and guidelines; relatively few companies and professionals capable of installing and maintaining GWs; and little research associated with GWs in the varying Australian climates
 across each city [34, 323].

2288

To understand this further so as to overcome these obstacles, we performed 2289 a nationwide exploratory study aimed at investigating the public's current 2290 levels of awareness, experiences and perception of GWs, their willingness to 2291 pay (WTP) for local GW development, and potential barriers to 2292 implementation. This was achieved by distributing a voluntary survey to 2293 members of the Australian public through governing bodies across the 2294 continent, which investigated these attributes as well as the survey 2295 participants' demographics through a series of multiple-choice and open-2296 ended questions. Survey data was then analysed to understand general and 2297 demographic-specific trends. In doing so, we interpreted the data so as to 2298 identify common conceptions and misconceptions around GWs, which will aid 2299 in supporting and marketing GW development to the appropriate 2300 demographics. 2301

2302

2303 Methodology

2304 **1. Survey Distribution**

In an attempt to gather representation for this exploratory study, an Australia-2305 wide survey was distributed in 2019 to 397 local governments (of 537 total in 2306 Australia) and seven voluntary councils. It was also listed in two council e-2307 newsletters (see Appendix Table 5.3). These governments and councils were 2308 selected and contacted based on their capacity to effectively communicate 2309 with the local residents of their respective areas, as they have the closest 2310 relationship with their residents and the most interactions. Local governments 2311 in Australia are the third and lowest level of governing division and are 2312 responsible for services such as local infrastructure, recreational facilities, 2313 and health services. The voluntary councils are not-for-profit community 2314 councils that function in the role of local governments by serving the interests 2315 of citizens within their boundaries whilst lacking the legislative and regulatory 2316

powers and responsibilities of the local government councils. The 2317 governments and councils were asked to subsequently distribute the surveys 2318 to any individuals, local green companies or community groups that they 2319 thought may be interested in participating in the survey within their 2320 jurisdictions. This was distributed through their social media platforms, 2321 community newsletters e-newsletters and appropriate emailing lists. The 2322 survey was open for five weeks, from early July to August 2019, and 161 2323 individuals submitted responses. 2324

2325

2326 **2. The Survey**

The survey featured 37 questions; 12 were pre-defined response options 2327 relating to the participants' awareness, experiences, and perception of GWs 2328 and WTP for local GW development, 19 featured open-ended responses, 2329 which were assessed to contextualise the reasoning for the pre-defined 2330 response options and/or used to obtain more subjective and personalised 2331 information, one was for administration purposes, and five related to the 2332 following demographic criteria: age, gender, gross annual income, highest 2333 level of education, and residential postal code. The open-ended questions 2334 were included to assist with understanding the level of social acceptance of 2335 GWs, the competing social and economic priorities and interests and the 2336 influence of the potential barriers to GW implementation. The survey 2337 questions were developed based on previously published surveys to ensure 2338 an understanding of the respondents was gained for this preliminary survey 2339 into Australia's acceptance of green walls while minimising any potential 2340 influences of the questions themselves and survey fatigue [326-328]. Postal 2341 codes were categorised by the Accessibility/Remoteness Index of Australia 2342 (ARIA), which classifies area codes based on their distance from Australian 2343 2344 service centres [329]. The more remote the classification, the reduced accessibility to goods, services and opportunities for social interaction. For 2345 example, major city residents were considered to have relatively unrestricted 2346 accessibility to a wide range of goods, services, and opportunities for social 2347

interaction, while remote residents had very restricted access to goods, services, and opportunities for social interaction. To ensure that the survey did not influence participants, no additional information was provided about GWs or GI in general, thus investigating the public's current level of awareness, experiences, and personal perception of GWs, as well as their willingness to pay for local GW development and potential barriers to implementation, as per the aims.

2355

2356 **3. Statistical Analysis**

To determine whether survey responses differed across demographics and 2357 elucidate barriers to GW development, responses were collapsed to the 2358 demographic categories presented in Table 5.1 below. Further, surveys 2359 featuring multiple blank responses were removed, and questions with multiple 2360 response options were collapsed into categories, as seen in Table 5.2. Prior 2361 to removal, the respondents with missing data were evaluated and checked 2362 for potential biases to ensure deletion was the most appropriate method. This 2363 removal of data also minimised potential issues associated with extrapolation 2364 from missing data. The categories created for various question responses in 2365 both Table 5.1 and 5.2 were created on a compromise between census data 2366 and government definitions and quantiles from our own data, while categories 2367 for the open-ended response questions were created based on the data 2368 received and expected responses noted in previously published literature 2369 [326-328]. Pearson chi-square tests for independence with Monte Carlo 2370 simulations were used to examine differences across the five demographic 2371 groups. This technique was utilised as >20 % of cells had expected counts 2372 <5 across several Pearson chi-square cross-tabulations. Monte Carlo 2373 simulations were performed for all comparisons using 1000 permutations, 2374 2375 and statistical significance was determined at P < 0.05. The questions included in the analysis are summarised in Table 5.2. Data was analysed 2376 using R-project statistical software [330]. 2377

Table 5.1 Demographic characteristics of respondents (n = 131). Reference
 terms are given to indicate the alternate language (if any) used throughout
 this study to describe each modality.

| Demographic | Modalities | Reference | Freq. | Perc. |
|---------------------------|-----------------|-----------|-------|-------|
| | | | | (%) |
| | Major City | | 95 | 72.5 |
| Accessibility/Remoteness | Inner Regional | | 18 | 13.7 |
| Index of Australia (ARIA) | Outer Regional | | 13 | 9.9 |
| | Remote | | 5 | 3.8 |
| Age (years) | 18-35 | Young | 34 | 26.0 |
| | 36-55 | Middle- | 64 | 48.9 |
| | >56 | aged | 33 | 25.2 |
| | | Elder | | |
| Gender | Male | | 38 | 29.0 |
| | Female | | 93 | 71.0 |
| | \$0-40,000 | Low | 20 | 15.3 |
| | \$40,001-80,000 | Median | 44 | 33.6 |
| Gross annual income | \$80,001- | High | 35 | 26.7 |
| | 120,000 | Higher | 6 | 4.6 |
| (AUD) | >\$120,000 | | 26 | 19.8 |
| | Prefer not to | | | |
| | disclose | | | |
| | High school | | 12 | 9.2 |
| Highest level of | Undergraduate | | 84 | 64.1 |
| education | Postgraduate | | 32 | 24.4 |
| | Other | | 3 | 2.3 |
| | | | | |

Table 5.2 Survey questions included in analysis (n = 131). Key term(s) are underlined and bolded to indicate reference term used throughout this study to refer to each survey question. Initial answers for each of the recategorised answers are

indicated in brackets.

| Survey question | Initial Anowara | Recategorised |
|--|---|--------------------------|
| Survey question | Initial Answers | answers |
| Is this the <u>first time</u> you have hea | ard of 1. Yes | |
| green walls? | 2. No | |
| Which level of <u>awareness</u> | best 1. No awareness of green walls pri | or to this 1. Low (1, 2) |
| describes your understanding of | green survey | 2. Moderate (3) |
| walls? | 2. Seen or read something about gre | en walls 3. High (4, 5) |
| | 3. General understanding of green w | alls |
| | 4. Strong interest in green walls | |
| | 5. Working in an area involving or i | related to |
| | green walls | |
| Do you <u>live</u> or <u>work near</u> a green w | vall? 1. Yes | |
| | 2. No | |

Were there any <u>features</u> that you <u>liked</u> 1. Yes on any of the green walls you have 2. No seen?

Were there any <u>features</u> that you 1. Yes <u>disliked</u> on any of the green walls you 2. No have seen?

 What are the benefits of green walls that 1. Yes

 are most important to you?
 2. No

 Improved Air Quality

 Beauty and Aesthetics

 Increased Biodiversity

 Improved Health

 Insulation for Buildings

 Noise Reduction

 Reducing Urban Heat Island (UHI) Effect

 Stormwater Management

 Would you like to see more green walls 1. Yes

 in the area where you live, or around 2. No

 your place of study/work?

| Where would you like to see mo | ore green 1. Live (near my home) | |
|--|-------------------------------------|----------------------|
| <u>walls;</u> in the area where you | l live, or 2. Work/study (near my w | ork or educational |
| around your place of study/wor | rk? institution) | |
| What would you be willing to spend in 1. \$0 | | 1. \$0-400 (1, 2, 3) |
| order to construct a 3m x 3m g | reen wall 2. \$1-200 | 2. \$401-800 (4, 5) |
| at/near your property? | 3. \$201-400 | 3. >\$800 (6, 7) |
| | 4. \$401-600 | |
| | 5. \$601-800 | |
| | 6. \$801-1,000 | |
| | 7. >\$1,000 | |
| Do you wish <u>Australian</u> cities | followed 1. Yes | |
| the lead of some other count | tries and 2. No | |
| became <u>greener</u> through gro | een wall | |
| installations? | | |
| Are you more likely to <u>feel</u> any | <u>different</u> 1. Yes | |
| when you are in an area with | a green 2. No | |
| wall? If yes, then how so? Ple | ease tick | |
| the following: | | |
| Safer | | |

| More <u>sociable</u> | |
|--|-----------------|
| More at <u>peace</u> | |
| A stronger sense of <u>community pride</u> | |
| A stronger sense of <u>belonging</u> to your | |
| community | |
| <u>Other</u> feelings | |
| If you were to develop a community 1. Not important | 1. Low (1, 2) |
| centred green wall, to what extent are 2. | 2. Moderate (3) |
| the following considerations important 3. Moderately important | 3. High (4, 5) |
| to you and/or the community? On a 4. | |
| scale from 1 (not important) to 5 (very 5. Very important | |
| important). | |
| Budget | |
| DIY friendly | |
| Easy to integrate onto the wall | |
| Low maintenance | |
| Easy to operate (drainage, maintenance | |
| and irrigation system) | |
| | |

Self-sufficient drainage and irrigation

system

Community engaging

Aesthetically pleasing

Easy to source materials

Made of recycled materials

Use <u>recycled water</u> as its primary water

supply

Sustainability

Water Efficient

Modular system enabling versatility to

scale up

Structurally strong and weather

<u>resistant</u>

2389 **Results**

2390 **1. Demographic characteristics of participants**

Survey respondents resided predominantly along Australia's coastline, with the majority from the state of New South Wales (38.9 %), followed by Victoria (32.8 %), Western Australia (10.7 %), South Australia (8.4 %), Australian Capital Territory (3.8 %), Tasmania (3.1 %) and Queensland (2.3 %) (Figure 5.1). There were no respondents from the Northern Territory (Figure 5.1). The distribution of respondents closely reflects the country's population density.

2398



2399

Figure 5.1. Distribution of survey respondents within Australia.

2401

The final sample comprised 131 eligible participants who were more likely to reside in a Major City of Australia (72.5%; Table 5.1), be 36-55 years of age (48.9%; Table 5.1), identify as female (71.0%; Table 5.1), earn a gross annual income of \$40,001-80,000 AUD (33.6%; Table 5.1), and possess an
undergraduate qualification as their highest level of education (64.1%; Table5.1).

2408

Amongst the cohort, several responses significantly differed amongst the demographic criteria. These effects are summarised across the five demographics in Figure 5.2, which shows the distribution of statistically significant comparisons amongst survey responses.





Figure 5.2. Heat map depicting significant (P < 0.05, blue) and non-significant (grey) Pearson Chi-square tests of independence with Monte Carlo simulations (B = 1000). The blue cells indicated a significant association between the green wall variable and the population demographic.

2420 2. Green wall awareness, experience, and perception

Most participants had heard of green walls (GWs) prior to the survey (86.3%), 2421 with no significant differences in basic awareness among any demographic 2422 criteria (Figure 5.2). Most frequently, participants reported moderate GW 2423 awareness (36.6%), though females reported greater levels of awareness 2424 than males (52.9 vs 25.7 %, p = 0.026), with no significant differences across 2425 remaining demographics (Figure 5.2). Most did not live or work near a GW 2426 (83.2%), which was consistent across all demographics (Figure 5.2). 2427 However, many reported that they liked at least one feature of GWs (72.3%), 2428 though this varied amongst Accessibility/Remoteness Index (ARIA) criteria; 2429 that is, participants living in a Major City reported that they liked a GW 2430 feature(s) significantly more than remaining regions (81.1 vs 60.0, 55.6, and 2431 46.2 % for Remote, Inner Regional, and Outer Regional ARIA respectively, p 2432 = 0.011). Contrastingly, participants who reported low-moderate dislike for a 2433 GW feature(s) were consistently distributed across all demographics 2434 (~32.8%). 2435

2436

Participants were asked to rank commonly identified benefits of GWs on a 2437 scale from low to high importance. The most highly regarded benefits 2438 included improved air quality (81.7%), beauty and aesthetics (78.6%), and 2439 reducing the urban heat island effect (72.5%, Figure 5.3). Females identified 2440 beauty and aesthetics as an important benefit of GWs more frequently than 2441 males (83.9 vs 65.8 %, p = 0.037). Young participants identified stormwater 2442 management as an important benefit more frequently than middle-aged and 2443 elder participants (44.1 vs 34.4 and 15.2 %, p = 0.040). A greater proportion 2444 of low-median income earners identified increased biodiversity as an 2445 important benefit than high- and higher-income earners (60.0-61.4 vs 40.0 2446 and 0.0 %, p = 0.031). The perception of remaining benefits was distributed 2447 similarly across demographics (Figure 5.3). 2448



2450

Figure 5.3. Distribution of respondents who selected each green wall benefit as highly important (n = 131). Asterisk denotes significant Pearson Chisquare tests of independence with Monte Carlo simulations (B = 1000) across at least one demographic criteria.

2455

Participants were asked to report whether they felt different in the presence 2456 of a GW and with which emotional and restorative response(s) these feelings 2457 resonated. The majority of participants reported they were more likely to feel 2458 different in the presence of a GW (95.4%). The most frequently identified 2459 responses included being more at peace (80.2%), a stronger sense of 2460 community pride (58.0%), and a stronger sense of belonging to their 2461 community (28.2%, Figure 5.4). A greater proportion of females reported a 2462 stronger sense of community pride when in the presence of a GW than males 2463 (69.9 vs 28.9 %, p = 0.001). Young participants identified feeling more at 2464

peace when in the presence of a GW more frequently than middle-aged and 2465 elder participants (91.2 vs 71.9 and 84.8 %, p = 0.036). Participants residing 2466 in Remote Australia reported feeling a stronger sense of belonging to their 2467 community when in the presence of a GW more frequently than Major City, 2468 Inner and Outer Regional residents (80.0 vs 28.4, 16.7, and 23.1 %, p = 2469 0.037). Participants with postgraduate and undergraduate qualifications 2470 reported other feelings elicited by being in the presence of GWs more 2471 frequently than those with high school and other qualifications (16.7 and 34.4 2472 vs 0%, p = 0.034). The perception of the remaining responses elicited by GWs 2473 was distributed similarly across demographics (Figure 5.4). 2474



Figure 5.4. Distribution of respondents who selected each feeling elicited 2477 from being in the presence of a green wall (n = 131). Asterisk denotes 2478

significant Pearson Chi-square tests of independence with Monte Carlo
simulations (B = 1000) across at least one demographic criteria.

2481

Most participants reported that they wished Australian cities followed the lead 2482 of other countries by becoming greener through GW installations (96.9%). All 2483 participants reported that they would like to see more GWs in the area they 2484 live study/work. This was consistent across all demographics (Figure 5.2), 2485 however, the areas in which participants would like to see more GWs differed 2486 significantly amongst age (p = 0.026) and Accessibility/Remoteness Index 2487 (ARIA) criteria (p = 0.004) criteria; young-middle aged participants preferred 2488 to see more GWs in the area that they study/work (58.8-60.9 %), whereas 2489 elderly participants preferred to see more GWs in the area that they live 2490 (66.7%). Participants who reside in Inner Regional and Remote Australia had 2491 similar preferences, where most reported that they would prefer to see more 2492 GWs in the area that they work/study (61.6 and 60.0 %). Participants who 2493 reside in a Major City had roughly split preferences for GW location between 2494 the area that they live (54.7%) and area that they work/study (45.3%), 2495 whereas participants who reside in Outer Regional region reported that they 2496 would prefer to see more GWs in the area that they work/study (100%). 2497 Nevertheless, most participants (71%) believed that having a GW at their 2498 place of residence would improve their quality of life, and a further 10% 2499 agreed if certain conditions were met (for instance, if the GW featured 2500 vegetables, fruits or herbs). 2501

2502

2503 3. Willingness to pay for local green wall development

The majority of participants reported that they would be willing to pay for the construction of a 3 m x 3 m green wall at/near their property (92.4%). Most (70.2%) elected that they would be willing to invest \$0-400 AUD towards GW construction, with 22.9% and 6.9% willing to invest between \$401-800 and \$\$800 respectively (Figure 5.5). This was consistent across all demographics, with no significant differences shown, except income (Figure 5.2, p = 0.031), where participants earning a high salary (\$81,000-120,000)
had the most frequent incidence of investing >\$800 AUD (17.1%), followed
by median (12.5%), low (9.1%), and finally higher-income earners (0.0%;
Figure 5.5). Additionally, participants who preferred not to disclose their
income had no incidence of willing to invest at the higher bracket (0.0%,
Figure 5.5).







2518 2519



2521

2520

2522 4. Potential barriers to local green wall development

The most reported reason for not selecting a higher monetary contribution to personal GW development was related to personal budget constraints and financial limitations (39.7%), contrasting to a degree with the willingness to pay behaviour of the different income brackets. Other reasons included uncertainty around requirements for GW construction (4.6%), more appropriate green options available or the surrounding area was already 115 green (5.3%), and/or the price range selected was thought to be reasonable
or appropriate for local GW construction (16.8%).

2531

The majority (82.4%) of participants stated that they would possibly consider constructing a GW if their workplace and/or local council encouraged or assisted with its construction. Contrastingly, 13% of participants stated that they were unsure or would not consider constructing a GW. The predominant reasons given were the need for more information (20% of those responses), the property or ownership of the property being inappropriate (15%), or the preferences for somewhere else to be greened (20%).

2539

The majority of participants (68.70%) identified the provision of more 2540 information as the primary assistance required from their local council and/or 2541 employer to encourage them to build their own GW (for instance, 2542 guidance/advice, workshops, technical support/consults). This was further 2543 highlighted by respondents requesting the following information: construction 2544 and design plans (37.78% of the information-based responses), advice on 2545 appropriate plant species selection (11.11%), maintenance regimes (7.78%), 2546 and local building codes and/or practices (10%). The secondary assistance 2547 type required was identified as fiscal (39.69% of participants) in the form of 2548 rebates, funding, subsidies, incentives and/or grants. With the third being 2549 resources (22.14% of participants) in the form of plants, building materials, 2550 labor/skills, and use of equipment. 2551

2552

When queried on what considerations were important to the participant and/or their community if they were to develop a community centred GW, responses varied substantially across all demographics except education (Figure 2). The most frequently identified considerations for GW development included requirements for systems being easy to operate, particularly as related to drainage, maintenance and irrigation systems (77.1%), structurally strength and weather resistance (76.3%), and low maintenance (74.8%; Figure 6).

Gender was significantly influential on the ranking of considerations for GW 2561 development, where female participants ranked the following considerations 2562 as highly important significantly more so than males; budget (43.0 vs 15.8 %, 2563 p = 0.004), community engagement (51.6 vs 34.2 %, p = 0.032), made of 2564 recycled materials (62.4 vs 34.2 %, p = 0.013), using recycled water as a 2565 GWs primary water supply (66.7 vs 36.8 %, p = 0.005), and water efficiency 2566 (76.3 vs 52.6 %, p = 0.020). Conversely, male participants did not show strong 2567 support for any considerations that were not similar or exceeded by females. 2568 Elderly participants ranked being aesthetically pleasing as a highly important 2569 consideration for GW development significantly more so than young-middle 2570 aged participants (75.8 vs 61.8 and 64.1 %, p = 0.030). 2571

2572



2574

Figure 5.6. Distribution of respondents who reported each consideration as highly important for local green wall development (n = 131). Asterisk denotes significant Pearson Chi-square tests of independence with Monte Carlo simulations (B = 1000) across at least one demographic criteria.

2579

There was an association between the participants' income bracket and their ranking of three considerations for GW development. Participants with low income ranked budget as a highly important consideration more frequently than the middle, high- and higher-income brackets (70.0% vs 31.8%, 25.7%

and 16.7%, p = 0.001). Participants earning a high income considered ease 2584 of operation as a key priority for GW development significantly more so than 2585 those earning a low-middle income, who perceived it as a moderate-high 2586 priority, and those earning a higher income considered it a relatively low 2587 priority (91.4 vs 72.7-75.0 and 33.3 %, p = 0.003). Participants earning a high 2588 income also considered structural integrity and weather resistance as a high 2589 priority for GW development, which was significantly greater than low, middle 2590 and higher-income brackets (91.4 vs 75.0, 61.4 and 66.7 %, p = 0.032). 2591

2592

Participants' Accessibility/Remoteness Index (ARIA) was associated with 2593 their ranking of several considerations for GW development; respondents 2594 who reside in Outer Regional and Remote Australia ranked community 2595 engagement as highly important, significantly more so than those from a 2596 Major City or Inner Regional region (76.9 and 60.0 vs 43.2 and 38.9 %, p = 2597 0.018). Respondents who reside in Outer Regional Australia ranked easy to 2598 source materials as a highly important consideration significantly less than 2599 Major City, Inner Regional and Remote regions (38.5 vs 55.8, 50.0 and 60.0, 2600 p = 0.049). Respondents residing in a Major City were more likely to rank 2601 using recycled water as a highly important consideration than those from 2602 Inner Regional, Outer Regional and Remote regions (62.1 vs 50.0, 46.2 and 2603 40.0 %, p = 0.009). Additionally, respondents residing in a Major City or 2604 Remote region ranked being water efficient as a highly important 2605 consideration more frequently than Inner and Outer Regional regions (75.8 2606 and 80.0 vs 46.2 and 50.0 %, p = 0.002). 2607

- 2608
- 2609

2610 **Discussion**

2611 **1. Green Wall Awareness, Experience and Perception**

This exploratory study highlights the potential desire for greener cities in Australia, with almost all participants expressing that they wished that Australia followed the lead of other, greener nations. With only ~17% of

respondents spending significant time near a green wall at their place of work, 2615 study or residence, most participants nonetheless perceived them positively 2616 due to benefits including improved air quality, beauty and aesthetics, and 2617 reducing the urban heat island effect. These perceptions have been 2618 commonly identified in previous studies, where greenery is shown to improve 2619 positive associations with an area by counterbalancing urban stressors, and 2620 providing perceived improvements to air quality and aesthetics among two of 2621 the most commonly recognised benefits [331-333]. 2622

2623

This positive association with mental health is further supported by \sim 70% of 2624 the 263 reviewed studies by Wendelboe-Nelson, et al. (2019) that have been 2625 shown to fulfil these basic societal needs by evoking positive emotional and 2626 restorative responses [298]. This agrees with the outcomes of the present 2627 study, where most respondents reported that having a green wall at their 2628 residence would likely improve their quality of life, either through the 2629 aforementioned benefits or by facilitating positive emotional and restorative 2630 responses when in the vicinity. The most frequently reported emotional 2631 positive responses in this study were related to feeling more at peace and 2632 having a stronger sense of community pride and belonging. These responses 2633 also align with the studies that have implicated GI as a means to improve 2634 quality of life, where a number of surveys have shown a shift in the public's 2635 perception of local area characteristics such as functionality and ability to 2636 conserve local biodiversity [334]. 2637

2638

demographic characteristics correlated with The participants' their 2639 awareness, experience, and perception of green walls in this study. Females 2640 tended to have greater green wall awareness and recorded perceived 2641 aesthetics/beauty and community pride as highly important benefits more so 2642 than males. This preference has been attributed to gender-based differences 2643 in leisure time [278], and also a greater concern for "protecting the earth" than 2644 males [335]. However, this finding is not consistent across all previous studies 2645

[336], and the reason for the observed gender bias observed here could notbe deduced.

2648

In contrast, age in the current study had no association with awareness of the perceived benefits of GWs. This is a novel finding, as age is often found to be an influencing factor on the perception of GI, where age tends to have a positive association with positive perceptions [307, 319]. This could be due to older individuals having greater life experience and knowledge, which impacts their view of GI [337, 338].

2655

In this preliminary study, education was not found to have a relationship with 2656 an individual's awareness, experience, or perceptions of GWs. This finding 2657 counters the general trend from previous work, where the level of education 2658 has been generally found to be positively associated with a greater level of 2659 environmental understanding, perception, and knowledge, as well as a 2660 heightened sense of environmental awareness [307, 337, 339, 340]. 2661 Typically, higher levels of education have been found to increase an 2662 individual's awareness of both the benefits and consequences of 2663 environmental issues and can also result in higher levels of environmental 2664 responsibility [337, 339, 340]. This is likely a result of aspects of higher 2665 education informing individuals of the benefits and costs of various types of 2666 greenery, which in turn encourages educated individuals becoming involved 2667 with its strategic development - for instance, Gashu et al. (2019) 2668 demonstrated that individuals with tertiary education were more willing to 2669 participate in GI development than those that had received less education. 2670 However, in the current study, participants across varying levels of education 2671 were similarly informed. This is likely due to a lack of relevant GI education in 2672 tertiary programs in Australia, however further studies will be required to 2673 validate this theory. 2674

2675

Interestingly, locational preference differed across age and geographicgroups, with young-middle aged respondents reporting that they would prefer

green wall development in their place of study/work. In contrast, elderly 2678 respondents preferred their place of residence. It is possible that this reflected 2679 the respondents' primary occupation, with younger respondents more likely 2680 to be involved in study or employment. Participants residing outside of 2681 Australia's Major Cities tended to report a preference for development in their 2682 place of study/work, whereas city dwellers had split preference between their 2683 place of study/work and their residence, once again possibly reflecting 2684 employment status. The differences between the age groups and locational 2685 preferences could also be related to property ownership. 2686 As property ownership increases with age, and the installation of green infrastructure may 2687 prove problematic when renting a residential dwelling [331, 341-344]. Thus, 2688 older participants indicated a preference for residential-level GI in this study. 2689 2690

Furthermore, as home ownership is becoming less obtainable as the cost of 2691 living increases, this could act as an increasingly significant barrier to green 2692 wall implementation, particularly if landlords and tenants do not agree on the 2693 implementation of green infrastructure such as green walls [342]. Home 2694 ownership and rental properties complicate the green wall uptake. GW 2695 implementation has the potential to increase rental income and perceived 2696 property value. However, GWs can also increase maintenance costs to the 2697 respective property owners and create a burden of responsibility for both the 2698 landlord and tenants, which is often seen as a negative [345]. Furthermore, 2699 the environmental priorities between landlord and tenants may not align which 2700 could prevent uptake [345]. 2701

2702

Young participants also perceived stormwater management as a highly important benefit, more so than older age brackets, and experienced feeling peaceful when in the vicinity of a green wall more frequently. The importance placed on stormwater management is matched in other studies both for residents and employees. A study by Derkzen *et al.* (2017) identified stormwater management as the second-ranked service provided by GWs, while Keeley *et al.* (2013) revealed a desire to incorporate GI solutions by

younger staff employed in stormwater management [343, 346]. Additionally, 2710 low-median income earners recognised increased biodiversity as a highly 2711 important benefit, more so than higher-income earners. The importance of 2712 increased biodiversity and the need to conserve nature in urban environments 2713 through the use of GI has also been recognised in other studies [341]. The 2714 income-linked trend detected in the current study could be a result of younger 2715 people, often lower-income earners, having a greater environmental 2716 consciousness and preparedness to commit to increasing GI [347]. 2717

2718

Respondents residing in a Major City liked green wall feature(s) more so than 2719 those from the other regions, while residents of Remote regions experienced 2720 a greater sense of community belonging when in the vicinity of GW. Similarly, 2721 Hinds and Sparks (2008) found people who grow up in remote regions 2722 exhibited a greater emotional affinity toward the natural environment 2723 compared to urban dwellers [348], which could account for the greater sense 2724 of belonging connected with GI and a greater desire to green the surrounding 2725 areas [349]. Urban dwellers' greater appreciation of green wall features could 2726 be explained by those residing in densely populated areas tending to value 2727 GI to a greater extent [350]. In more densely populated areas, people tend 2728 to pay a higher price for GI despite being smaller in size or area, most likely 2729 due to low GI accessibility and scant existing levels of green coverage [342]. 2730 However, this could be driven by an underlying cultural difference between 2731 those who work and reside in urban areas compared to remote regions. 2732 While ~97% of participants reported a desire for more green walls in the area 2733 they work, study, or live in, those who reported dislike for any green wall 2734 feature(s) showed no demographical inclination. 2735

2736

Interestingly, there were no patterns associated with feeling safer in the presence of a GW identified in the current study, in contrast with previous findings, with GI generally found to be associated with a sense of safety [307, 351]. Furthermore, the quality of green spaces has also been found to influence the perception of safety in other studies, which increases if green spaces are well maintained, and decreases in unmaintained locations [307,
351]. Also, the greening of unsavoury, dilapidated or vacant areas has been
shown to improve people's sense of safety in an area while also decreasing
crime [352].

2746

2747 2. Willingness to Pay for Local Green Wall Development

Most participants reported that they were willing to pay (WTP) to construct a 2748 green wall at or near their residence; however, the amount they were willing 2749 to invest varied with their income. Interestingly, those earning a median to 2750 high salary were most likely to invest the highest threshold of >\$800 AUD into 2751 green wall construction, and those in the highest income bracket were the 2752 least likely to invest at this threshold (0% of respondents). This contrasts the 2753 widespread theory that WTP is a product of income, as has been shown in 2754 previous studies where buyers with a higher socio-economic status tend to 2755 be more willing to invest financially in green attributes for their residence [347, 2756 353]. For example, Hu et al. (2014) clearly demonstrate that only relatively 2757 wealthy homebuyers were willing to invest in green attributes when in the 2758 market for apartments in Nanjing, China [353]. Contrastingly, the current 2759 study demonstrates that income may not be the primary determinant for 2760 financial investment in GI, and there is a potential for other factors, such as 2761 property type or ownership, to also affect WTP. 2762

2763

Interestingly, these findings support those of several other studies, where 2764 younger participants have been shown to be more willing to pay for GI and 2765 green development than older participants [334, 347]. Mell et al. (2016) 2766 demonstrated that WTP is also influenced by aesthetics, where the degree of 2767 attractiveness of green space was positively correlated with WTP. However, 2768 2769 the authors acknowledged that income was a key barrier to GI implementation [334]. This relationship also could be driven by the respondents' level of 2770 connectedness to nature. Lo and Jim (2010) believed that WTP could be 2771 driven by youth having a greater environmental consciousness, equating to a 2772

greater commitment to GI, while other studies have found that exposure to the environment and environmental concerns during childhood and a stronger interaction with nature could have established a stronger will to conserve the natural environment in the younger generations [348, 354, 355].

2777

Surprisingly, the current study found no relationship between willingness to 2778 pay and location (Figure 5.2). This contrasts with the commonly detected 2779 trend that people in urban areas value GI, such as GWs, to a greater extent 2780 [356]. This frequently published trend could be associated with multiple 2781 factors. A greater WTP could be driven by the likelihood of urban areas 2782 tending to have better employment opportunities, work conditions and higher 2783 incomes, resulting in individuals having a greater availability to invest in GI 2784 [356]. Furthermore, GI is often valued more highly in urban spaces, possibly 2785 due to the lack of green space coverage and accessibility in urban 2786 environments [342]. Similarly, in low density urban areas, the accessibility to 2787 GI is relatively higher, and thus, GI valuation is lower [342]. The factors driving 2788 the results for the current study could be related to the majority of participants 2789 having some form of basic awareness of GWs or that most did not live or work 2790 near a GW (83.2%), which was consistent across all demographics, including 2791 locational remoteness (Figure 5.2). However, this may need to be 2792 investigated further in order to elucidate this trend. 2793

2794

2795 3. Potential Barriers to Local Green Wall Development

Personal budgetary limitations were the most reported reason for not 2796 selecting a higher threshold for WTP for local green wall construction. This 2797 finding is interesting, given the aforementioned income differences across 2798 participants and their WTP. These differences may be explained by the other 2799 2800 reported motivations, including uncertainty around construction requirements, material costs, appropriateness for the residence, or simply that the threshold 2801 selected was considered by the respondent to be reasonable for what they 2802 consider a GW to be worth. 2803

However, participants were more willing to invest if the local council or 2805 government assisted with construction, where assistance through guidance, 2806 workshops and technical support were among the primary services 2807 requested. The influence of local government policies, guidelines and 2808 support has been proven to increase green infrastructure, such as green 2809 walls, in Australia's cities as councils that had GW policies and guidance 2810 tended to have more green wall projects than those which have no such 2811 policies in place [34, 357, 358]. Fiscal services were identified as a secondary 2812 form of required assistance, where participants reported that they would be 2813 more willing to invest in local green wall development if they were provided 2814 with rebates, funding or incentives. These barriers have been commonly 2815 found amongst previous studies, where studies have frequently 2816 recommended the use of education programs, technical support, and 2817 financial incentives to increase GI development on private properties [34, 284, 2818 293, 359, 360]. Fortunately, technical guidelines for local GI development are 2819 now available through a growing number of councils, such as the Inner West 2820 Council in Sydney, Australia, which details aspects such as the design 2821 process, site selection, construction and maintenance [361]. Additionally, the 2822 government is not the only current source of technical guidelines for GI in 2823 Australia, with initiatives such as the "It's Time to Grow Up" eBook developed 2824 by university scientists also publicly available [362]. Future work should 2825 determine whether these resources are utilised effectively by the Australian 2826 public, particularly given that this was identified as a key barrier to local GW 2827 implementation in the current study. 2828

2829

2804

In an attempt to understand what considerations were the most important for local GW development and to identify potential barriers for implementation (if considerations were not met), the current study found that ease of operation, structural durability, and maintenance were the most important factors identified by participants when considering building a GW. This finding aligns with other studies as functional aspects, such as structural/installation issues, and maintenance regimes, have been commonly viewed as negative issues
 associated with GW implementation [331, 334, 341, 343].

2838

These factors were thus investigated in greater detail. Considerations varied 2839 substantially across all demographics except education. Female participants 2840 tended to prioritise budget, community engagement, recycled materials, 2841 recycled water, and water efficiency significantly more so than males. At 2842 current, there is sparse literature related to this topic, though the current 2843 results align with findings from other industries. Previous research shows that 2844 females are generally more environmentally conscientious than males, and 2845 tend to commit to and maintain environmentally-friendly habitats, such as 2846 recycling, more so than their male counterparts [363-365]. Additionally, 2847 females are more conscientious about water conservation [365], which aligns 2848 with the tendency of females to be more concerned about the use of recycled 2849 water and water efficiency in the current survey. 2850

2851

Elderly participants prioritised aesthetics when considering building a GW more so than younger participants. This aligns with previous studies, where older age groups tend to prioritise the aesthetic value of green spaces in urban areas more so than their younger counterparts [319]. People, in general, have been shown to prefer more natural environments compared to constructed urban environments and find greened buildings more aesthetically pleasing than those that do not possess GI [269, 331].

2859

Participants earning a high income considered ease of operation and 2860 structural integrity more important than the other income brackets, and those 2861 earning a low income, unsurprisingly, prioritised budget. The budgetary 2862 limitations associated with income is frequently cited as a concern or 2863 consideration for GW construction, while those with higher incomes can afford 2864 to consider other requirements [334, 342]. There is sparse literature available 2865 detailing the differences in priorities for GW development across income 2866 brackets. 2867

Participants residing in Major Cities prioritised recycled water and water 2869 efficiency more so than the outer regions, whereas participants residing in 2870 Remote Regions prioritised community engagement and water efficiency, 2871 and those residing in Outer Regional areas prioritised community 2872 engagement and considered ease of sourcing materials as less important 2873 compared to other regions. With climate change increasing the uncertainty 2874 of water availability globally, it is understandable that many participants 2875 across Australia, a drought-prone country that often experiences water 2876 shortages, considered water consumption and efficiency was an important 2877 factor when building a GW [342, 343, 366]. The increased likelihood of water 2878 scarcity and extreme droughts is an important issue, particularly in drought 2879 prone areas, as GWs can consume large volumes of water depending on the 2880 temperature, humidity, solar exposures, air flow of the area and the 2881 vegetation and substrate type of the GW [366, 367]. This may be managed 2882 through appropriate plant species selection and the addition of water storage 2883 and recycling infrastructure [366, 367]. Green spaces are often a place of 2884 social interaction, which may explain why it is so highly prioritised by those in 2885 remote and outer regional areas, being regions of lower population densities. 2886 Thus, greenery even in the form of a GW may be associated with greater 2887 community engagement which is prioritised due to its positive effect on mental 2888 health and wellbeing [351]. However further investigation is required to 2889 confirm why community engagement is a high priority for these ARIA groups. 2890

2891

2868

Despite the benefits of this method, the potential limitations should be 2892 acknowledged [368]. The survey distribution methods may have reduced the 2893 representativeness of this exploratory study; thus, the generalisability of the 2894 current findings is reduced, and care should be placed on the conclusions. 2895 This was, however, an exploratory study exploring an entirely novel area of 2896 Australian green wall research, and there is great potential to build upon these 2897 findings with a larger sampling pool. Limitations associated with surveying 2898 can include non-response bias and in-sample selection bias, particularly as 2899

this was a voluntary survey that may have resulted in an overrepresentation 2900 of certain socio-demographic profiles [369]. Additionally, placing a heavy 2901 cognitive burden on the participants could also act as a limitation when 2902 engaging with the survey and survey fatigue could occur if more questions 2903 were included [370, 371], and there is a potential risk where the WTP 2904 responses are in relation to moral satisfaction of addressing a greater social 2905 issue at hand and contributing to common goods as opposed to the actual 2906 economic values for these goods [372]. Nevertheless, additional survey 2907 mechanics could be incorporated to improve any adaptation or 2908 methodological development and reduce any potential limitations. 2909 Furthermore, the literature recognises the stated preference survey method 2910 as the most appropriate method when investigating the non-market benefits 2911 or value of a specific good, such as green walls [373-375]. Additionally, further 2912 replication of this study could enhance its trustworthiness and help identify 2913 trends and patterns within the Australian population. 2914

2915

Future work aiming to understand public perceptions of GI, both in Australia 2916 and internationally, may utilise methodology similar to this study to identify 2917 barriers to implementation as well as demographic associations amongst the 2918 general public. The survey design used here could be adapted to suit any 2919 nation's pursuit of understanding public perceptions through the use of the 2920 lowest tier of government/administrative boundary, and this form of analysis 2921 facilitates robust conclusions and provides statistical significance on its 2922 outcomes relating to demographic differences. While this study identified 2923 several novel trends in Australia, future work should aim to collect a larger 2924 sample size to gain further insight into these trends. 2925

2926

2927 **Recommendations and conclusion**

While the consensus amongst the Australian community was found to be positive with respect to green wall awareness, experiences and perception, there was a demand for greater educational, technical and fiscal support from different levels of governments and businesses to provide the necessary resources for local green wall development. These demands are often seen as barriers, but when they are overcome, there is a marked increase in the implementation of GI. This is supported by Irga *et al.* (2017), who demonstrated the impact of education and informational support, as Australian local governments that provided this kind of support tended to have a greater number of green wall installations.

2938

In Australia, these demands are beginning to be addressed, although the rate 2939 of change is slow and more can be done [34, 357, 358]. The internationally 2940 proven methods demonstrate that various support approaches increase GI 2941 implementation, whether it be through education, policy, resource or fiscal 2942 support [34, 357, 358]. Furthering the educational resources, policy 2943 development, technical support, and fiscal support would result in a greater 2944 uptake of GW implementation, and Australia may be able to follow the 2945 example set by green countries such as Singapore, Germany and Canada. 2946 While this exploratory study identified which groups are likely to be the most 2947 receptive to the promotion of green initiatives and specific details related to 2948 which aspects of GI have the greatest appeal, it has also highlighted what 2949 potential groups may need extra support to implement green infrastructure 2950 projects. Additionally, it has outlined the potential barriers across the different 2951 demographics and how these barriers could differ over an individual's lifetime. 2952 Examples of how this research could be capitalised on would include the 2953 development of support programs that encourage the development of non-2954 permanent green walls that require minimal maintenance for owners and 2955 tenants. Other approaches could be targeted at encouraging men to engage 2956 with more green initiatives including GW implementation. This information 2957 should be of value to governments when developing and tailoring their 2958 support programs. 2959

2961 Appendix

Table 5.3. The Australia-wide survey that was distributed to 397 local2963government and voluntary councils and listed in two council e-newsletters.

| Is this the first time you have heard of | Yes | |
|---|--|--|
| green walls? | No | |
| | No awareness of green walls prior to this survey | |
| Which lovel of overeneous boot describes | Seen or read something about green walls | |
| your understanding of green walls? | General understanding of green walls | |
| | Strong interest in green walls | |
| | Working in an area involving or related to green walls | |
| What comes to mind/how do you feel when you see or walk past a green wall? | Open-Ended Response | |
| Do you live near or work near a green | Yes | |
| wall? | No | |
| Were there any features that you liked on | Yes | |
| any of the green walls you have seen? | No | |
| If yes, then what were they or how would you describe them? | Open-Ended Response | |
| Were there any features that you disliked | Yes | |
| on any of the green walls you have seen? | No | |

| If yes, then what were they or how would you describe them? And how would you change them? | Open-Ended Response |
|---|-----------------------------|
| What do you think are the three main benefits of a green wall? | Open-Ended Response |
| | Improved Air Quality |
| | Beauty and Aesthetics |
| What are the benefits of green walls that | Increased Biodiversity |
| are most important to you? Please | Improved Health |
| select up to five benefits you believe are the most important. | Insulation for Buildings |
| | Noise Reduction |
| | Urban Heat Island Effect |
| | Stormwater Management |
| Would you like to see more green walls | Yes |
| in the area you work/study or live? | No |
| Where would you like to see more green | Live (near my home) |
| walls, in the area where you live, or | Work/study (near my work or |
| around your place of work/study? | educational institution) |
| What is the main reason for your answer above: how would more green walls improve the location you named? | Open-Ended Response |
| If your place of work/local council encouraged/assisted with the construction of a local green wall, would you consider constructing your own green wall? | Open-Ended Response |

| Open-Ended Response | |
|------------------------------|--|
| | |
| | |
| Open Ended Response | |
| Open-Ended Response | |
| \$0 | |
| \$1 - 200 | |
| \$201 - 400 | |
| \$401 - 600 | |
| \$601 - 800 | |
| \$801 - 1,000 | |
| \$1,000+ | |
| Open-Ended Response | |
| | |
| Open-Ended Response | |
| | |
| | |
| Open-Ended Response | |
| | |
| Male | |
| Female | |
| Other/prefer not to disclose | |
| Under 18 | |
| 18 – 25 | |
| 26 – 35 | |
| | |

| | 36 – 45 |
|--|---------------------------------|
| | 46 – 55 |
| | 56 – 65 |
| | 66 – 75 |
| | 76 + |
| | Prefer not to disclose |
| What postcode do you live in? If you | |
| prefer not to disclose then please enter 0. | Postcode |
| What is your ancestry? | Open-Ended Response |
| | High School graduate |
| | Bachelor's degree |
| What is your highest level of education? | Graduate Diploma or Certificate |
| | Master's degree |
| | Doctoral degree |
| | Other |
| | \$0 - \$40,000 |
| | \$40,001 – \$80,000 |
| | \$80,001 – \$120,000 |
| What is your annual income bracket? | \$120,001 - \$160,000 |
| | \$160,001 – \$200,000 |
| | \$200,001 + |
| | Prefer not to disclose |
| What is the main language spoken in your home? | Open-Ended Response |

| Do you know of other green cities across the world? | Open-Ended Response |
|---|--------------------------------------|
| Which country do you think has the 'greenest' cities? | Open-Ended Response |
| Do you wish Australian cities followed the | Yes |
| lead of some other countries and became greener through green wall installations? | No |
| If so, which city(s) would you follow to increase greenery in Australian cities? | Open-Ended Response |
| Are you more likely to feel any different | Yes |
| when you are in an area with a green wall? | No |
| If yes, then how so? Please tick the following: | Safer? |
| | More sociable? |
| | More at peace? |
| | A stronger sense of community pride? |
| | A stronger sense of belonging to |
| | your community? |
| | Other (please specify) |
| What information do you think is | |
| important to know before designing and | Open-Ended Response |
| constructing a green wall? | |
| If you were to develop a community | Budget friendly (less than \$100) |
| centred green wall, to what extent are the | DIY Friendly |
| following considerations important to you | Easy to integrate onto the wall |

| and/or the community? On a scale from 1 | Low maintenance | |
|--|-----------------------------------|--|
| (not important) to 5 (very important). | Easy to operate (drainage, | |
| | maintenance and irrigation | |
| | system) | |
| | Self-sufficient drainage and | |
| | irrigation system | |
| | Community engaging | |
| | Aesthetically pleasing | |
| | Easy to source materials | |
| | Made of recycled materials | |
| | Use recycled water as its primary | |
| | water supply | |
| | Sustainability | |
| | Water Efficient | |
| | Modular system enabling | |
| | versatility to scale up | |
| | Structurally strong and weather | |
| | resistant | |
| Is there anything you would like to add regarding green walls? | Open-Ended Response | |
| If you wish to enter your details for your | Name | |
| chance to win a \$100 Bunnings voucher or receive a notification when the Australia wide Community Green Wall Guide is finished then please provide the following: | City/Town | |
| | State/Province | |
| | ZIP/Postal Code | |
| | Email Address | |

6. Evaluating And Comparing The Green Wall Retrofit Suitability Across Major Australian Cities

2968

Ashley NJ Douglas ^{1*}, Angela L. Morgan ¹, Erin I. E. Rogers ¹, Peter J Irga ²
 and Fraser R Torpy ¹

- ²⁹⁷¹ ¹ School of Life Sciences, Faculty of Science, University of Technology
- 2972 Sydney, Broadway, NSW, Australia
- ²⁹⁷³ ² School of Civil and Environmental Engineering, Faculty of Engineering
- and Information Technology, University of Technology Sydney, Broadway,
- NSW, Australia
- 2976 * Correspondence: <u>Ashley.Douglas@uts.edu.au</u>
- 2977

2978 Acknowledgements

Ashley NJ Douglas and Raissa L Gill are supported by an Australian Government Research Training Program Scholarship. Ashley NJ Douglas was funded from the Hort Innovation project: Simplifying vertical greening at a community level (GC17002).

2983

2984 Keywords

²⁹⁸⁵ Greenwall retrofit; Vertical greenery system; Green walls; Green
 ²⁹⁸⁶ infrastructure; Sustainability; Urban forestry

2987

2988 Abstract

²⁹⁸⁹ Urban densification continues to present a unique set of economic and ²⁹⁹⁰ environmental challenges. A growing shortage of green space and ²⁹⁹¹ infrastructure is intrinsically linked with urban growth and development. With ²⁹⁹² this comes the loss of ecosystem services such as urban heat island effects, ²⁹⁹³ reduction of air quality and biodiversity loss. Vertical greenery systems (VGS)

offer an adaptive solution to space-constrained areas that are characteristic 2994 of dense urban areas, and can potentially improve the sustainability of cities. 2995 However, in order to promote VGS uptake, methods are required to enable 2996 systematic appraisal of whether existing walls can be retrofitted with VGS. 2997 Further, feasibility studies that quantify the potential for retrofit suitability of 2998 VGS across entire urban areas are lacking. This study established an 2999 evaluation tool for green wall constructability in urban areas and validated the 3000 assessment tool by determining the quantity of walls in five major Australian 3001 cities that could potentially have VGS incorporated into the existing 3002 infrastructure. Each wall was analysed using an exclusionary set of criteria 3003 that evaluated and ranked a wall based on its suitability to VGS 3004 implementation. Sydney and Brisbane recorded the greatest proportional 3005 length of walls suitable for VGS, with 33.74% and 34.12% respectively. 3006 Conversely, Perth's urban centre was the least feasible site in which to 3007 incorporate VGS, with over 97% of surveyed walls excluded, mainly due to 3008 the prevalence of <1 m high fence lines and glazed shopfronts. This study 3009 aimed to evaluate feasibility assessments of green wall retrofitability in highly 3010 urbanised areas with the intention of creating an analytical method that is 3011 accessible to all. This method, coupled with the promising number of feasible 3012 walls found in this study, emphasises the need for more government policy 3013 and incentives encouraging green wall uptake and could play a pivotal role in 3014 3015 the expansion of green infrastructure and urban forestry.

3016

3017 Introduction

Inherently, the urbanisation process is reliant upon the alteration, destruction or degradation of the natural environment [376]. Further, the reduction or removal of vegetation is rarely compensated or offset within developing cityscapes [377]. Incorporating green spaces and vegetation into highly urbanised areas has become challenging as population growth increases, cityscapes densify, and competition for space/land intensifies [59, 378, 379]; Though when incorporated, urban forestry to has been documented to improve the urban environment, particularly in the United States, Canada and
Europe [58, 89, 93, 99, 102, 120, 380, 381]. Interestingly and despite the
different locations globally, all cities experienced similarly positive outcomes
when all types of urban forestry were increased [51, 58, 88-90, 97, 99, 102,
105, 120, 130-133, 136, 380, 382-384].

3030

Vertical greenery systems (VGS) presented as an innovative and adaptive 3031 solution, enabling the reincorporation of vegetation in cities while minimising 3032 the competition for space/land allocation in an urban setting [377, 378]. 3033 Taking advantage of new or existing walls and the external sides of buildings 3034 in urban areas provides considerable potential for the construction of VGS on 3035 pre-existing structures, thus aiding in the amelioration of the problems facing 3036 cities with limited greenery [377, 378]. VGS may assist with biodiversity and 3037 conservation [288, 290, 385], while also helping to integrate climate change 3038 resilience with increasing vegetation showing potential to sequester carbon 3039 dioxide, and enhance air guality [291-293, 386]. VGS have also been noted 3040 for their thermal insulation properties [387, 388], their ability to decrease the 3041 urban heat island effect, and their subsequent impact on reducing buildings' 3042 energy consumption [13, 279, 282, 283]. Additional benefits associated with 3043 VGS include reduced noise pollution [24, 156, 160, 290, 294], increased 3044 aesthetic value of urban areas [389, 390], and improved mental health and 3045 wellbeing of residences [295-298]. 3046

3047

Through the retrofitting onto already built structures, VGS technologies have 3048 seen an expansion in Western Europe and North America [34]. Equally, the 3049 research, modelling, and case studies focused on VGS implementation are 3050 predominantly from those regions [34, 322-324]. This reliance on data and 3051 research from the Northern Hemisphere can act as a barrier when applying it 3052 to environments in the Southern Hemisphere, such as Australia, due to 3053 significant differences in vegetation, rainfall and weather patterns, 3054 temperatures, particularly when addressing the success of green wall 3055 projects [323, 324]. 3056

3057

Subsequently, Australia has been slow to take up these technologies 3058 compared to other countries [33]. Locally, council policy on green 3059 infrastructure was seen to be instrumental in encouraging the implementation 3060 of green space projects, but the development of such policies is in nascent 3061 stages [34]. This indicates that government incentives, guides or policies 3062 could play a pivotal role in the expansion of green infrastructure, especially in 3063 dense urban areas where its benefits will be most pronounced [34]. 3064 Additionally, the global development of evaluation tools that can assist urban 3065 planners on a cityscape without being resource-intensive is lacking. 3066 Particularly, as most that provide a preliminary assessment of areas suitable 3067 for greening require a great deal of training, resources, funding or skills in the 3068 realm of remote sensing, and could act as a potential barrier to VGS 3069 implementation. 3070

3071

An important requirement to facilitate the initiation of the widespread adoption 3072 of green wall technology is investigations into determining the feasibility of 3073 VGS implementation for a given space. Feasibility studies inform 3074 policymakers, stakeholders and community groups of the potential for a city 3075 to take up green wall technology. Whilst green roof retrofitting studies have 3076 been undertaken in Australia [391], there is a general lack of equivalent 3077 studies aimed at analysing the potential of retrofit suitability for green walls 3078 [379]. This study aims to address the lack of feasibility assessments for green 3079 walls in three main stages, using major Australian cities as a model for this 3080 evaluation tool. Easily employed assessment criteria for green wall retrofit 3081 wall appraisal were developed to realise the technical transformation from 3082 qualitative judgement to quantitative evaluation. The appraisal tool was then 3083 tested and validated within five major Australian cities; Sydney, Melbourne, 3084 Brisbane, Perth and Adelaide. The results were then mapped and 3085 comparisons made between and within each city to further present the 3086 different levels of retrofit suitability of these areas. 3087

3089 Methodology

3090 1. Wall Assessment

A green wall refers to vegetation that is grown vertically, often on a building's 3091 façade [392]. Types of green wall systems available range from simple direct 3092 green façades to more complex modular systems [281, 378, 393]. Direct 3093 green façades generally use climbing plants, which can be planted directly 3094 into the ground or in planters at various heights. For these systems, plants 3095 climb up a wall façade or cascade down. Indirect green façades are where 3096 climbing plants are guided by a trellis, cables or mesh, with a gap between 3097 the supporting structure and the building wall [378, 393]. Living wall systems 3098 can be complex, modular systems with a planting substrate that allows for a 3099 greater range of species to grow, but require a more complex setup with an 3100 irrigation system and more maintenance. They can also be hydroponic, where 3101 a material, such as felt, coconut husk or soil is used, and nutrients are fed to 3102 the plants via the irrigation system [378]. 3103

3104

To determine the green wall retrofit suitability of existing walls in metropolitan areas, a rating tool was developed. The rating tool was designed primarily for green façade VGS, because of their simplicity in design and comparatively lower structural requirements than other VGS classifications. Further, green façades are relatively low cost and easy to maintain compared to prevegetated, modular living walls.

3111

The wall dimensions required for inclusion in the rating tool was a height of greater than 1 meter. If the wall exceeded 3 meters in height, only the wall area from the immediate ground level up to 3 meters in height was assessed.

3115

This rating involved an initial exclusionary set of criteria to either eliminate the wall from, or include in, further analysis (Table 6.1). The elimination characteristics represent circumstances where retrofit suitability becomes non-viable due to structural or regulatory issues. Glazed façades, walls with

no ground access and driveways/garage doors, are all structural barriers to 3120 VGS implementation. In Australia, heritage buildings require approval from 3121 the local council or equivalent for aesthetic modifications, which may not be 3122 forthcoming. Walls designated for art would also require further approval from 3123 local councils. The barriers these wall types present to possible VGS 3124 implementation mean they are less likely to be appropriate for this use and 3125 were thus eliminated from further consideration on the basis that additional 3126 administrative difficulties would be required for greening at these sites. 3127

3128

If an exclusion criterion was not triggered, each wall underwent an analysis through a series of six additional criteria (Table 6.2), resulting in a score between 0 and 6 that provided a representation of its suitability for green wall implementation. The criteria related to the wall's physical characteristics and its immediate surroundings and examples of each score are presented in Table 6.2.

3135

Table 6.1 Characteristics that result in the exclusion of a wall from further analysis.

| Elimination Characteristics |
|--|
| Glazed façades of 50% or more |
| Walls with no ground access (e.g. overhanging balcony or adjoining building) |
| Driveways/garage doors |
| Heritage listed front façades |
| Art (excluding 'tagging', but including street art) |
| Parks, playing fields and areas that do not have kerb side walls |

3138 3139

Table 6.2. Set of criteria associated with a wall's immediate surroundings and physical characteristics to determine its green wall retrofit suitability. The images are examples of each wall scoring taken from the survey area in

³¹⁴³ Melbourne and represent retrofit suitability scores from 1 to 6. [394-399].

| Questions | Score | Example |
|-------------------------------|------------|---------|
| 1. Does the wall have the | a. Yes? +1 | |
| capacity to have soil at its | b. No? 0 | |
| base? | | |
| 2. Is the wall next to a very | a. Yes? 0 | |
| narrow walkway or | b. No? +1 | |
| driveway? | | |
| 3. Can the wall have a | a. Yes? +1 | |
| drainage pipe at its base or | b. No? 0 | |
| can excess water flow into | | |
| a nearby gutter? | | |
| 4. Is this wall in an area | a. Yes? 0 | |
| that is clearly used for | b. No? +1 | |
| storage of bins? | | |

| 5. Is there a fire exit on this | a. Yes? 0 | |
|---------------------------------|-----------|-------------------|
| wall? | b. No? +1 | |
| 6. Does the wall have any | a. Yes? 0 | |
| services/service meters on | b. No? +1 | |
| it, or does the base of the | | |
| wall have a service access | | The second second |
| point directly in front of it | | |
| (e.g. firefighting | | |
| equipment, electricity | | |
| meters, and sewerage/pipe | | |
| access or cable access)? | | |

3144

3145 **2. Validation**

To validate and test the rating tool, assessments were made within the five 3146 major cities in January 2020. The cities analysed were chosen due to their 3147 population size being greater than 1 million, and thus representing 'major' 3148 urban centres. A 4 km² area within each city was identified for this study that 3149 was centralised around the central business district (CBD). These locations 3150 were selected as they were generally the densest and most spatially 3151 constrained sites within the cities, and would therefore benefit the most from 3152 VGS implementation. Google Street View (Google LLC, 2020) was used to 3153 'walk' through the sample area to analyse and assign a colour rating to all 3154 accessible walls within the study area. Walls and building surfaces with no 3155 street view available, and walls that already had green wall structures were 3156 given a separate rating. Walls scoring each rating were given a corresponding 3157 colour that was used to provide a representation of the retrofit suitability of 3158 green walls in each mapped area (Table 6.3). This was completed using 3159 Microsoft Publisher (Microsoft Corporation, 2019). 3160
3161

Table 6.3. Description of each rating and the colours prescribed to each rating after assessment.

| Rating | Rating Description | Colour | Decimal |
|-------------|------------------------------------|--------|--------------|
| | | | Code (R, G, |
| | | | В) |
| Elimination | Excluded due to elimination | Blue | 0, 0, 255 |
| | criteria | | |
| 0 | Very limited retrofitability | Black | 0, 0, 0 |
| 1 | Moderately limited retrofitability | Red | 194, 0, 0 |
| 2 | Limited retrofitability | Orange | 255, 128, 41 |
| 3 | Moderate retrofitability | Yellow | 240, 234, 0 |
| 4 | Moderate retrofitability | Light | 0, 255, 0 |
| | | Green | |
| 5 | High retrofitability | Leaf | 102, 153, 0 |
| | | Green | |
| 6 | Excellent retrofitability | Deep | 0, 102, 0 |
| | | Green | |
| No Google | Unable to be surveyed due to | Pink | 255, 0, 255 |
| Street View | lack of Google Street View | | |
| Already | Area of interest already had a | Purple | 102, 0, 204 |
| Greened | vertical green wall | | |

3164

To compare the mapped areas from each city's urban centre, the length of the walls scoring each rating were measured using Google Maps Measuring Distance tool (Google LLC, 2020). Descriptive statistics were used to summarise the data and allow for comparisons, with spatial trends analysed to determine whether certain areas returned a higher percentage of walls more suitable for greening than others.

3172 **Results And Discussion**

The results below show the feasibility of walls for green wall installation in five 3173 major cities CBDs (Table 6.4). Overall, most walls assessed that did not 3174 present an elimination characteristic, were most likely to be high retrofitability 3175 for green wall construction with a rating of 5 (Table 6.4). These walls 3176 accounted for on average 6.10% of the walls surveyed in each city. The next 3177 most common retrofitability scores for each city were in the moderate 3178 *retrofitability* range (score of 4), averaging 5.86% of the city walls, followed by 3179 walls scoring 3, averaging 3.53% of the city walls. Average feasibility scores 3180 representing limited green wall potential (scores 0-2), the most retrofitable 3181 walls (score 6) and already greened walls all contributed to less than 2% of 3182 the available walls across the five cities (Table 6.4). A general assessment of 3183 the spatial patterns from the five maps generated (Figures 6.1-6.5) also 3184 indicated that walls with lower scores (0-3) were found more frequently in 3185 narrow streets and shorter alleys. Existing greened walls did not demonstrate 3186 clear spatial trends in any city, due to the current low level of vertical 3187 greenspace used in Australia. A considerable proportion of streets within the 3188 sample areas could not be assessed due to the absence of Google Street 3189 View (5.40%). Walls scoring 0 for retrofitability were the least common wall 3190 type detected, contributing to <1% of the walls amongst the tested cities. 3191

3192

Table 6.4 Feasibility scores as percentage (%) breakdown of each Australian
 city, in descending order of city population. A higher rating indicates greater
 green wall retrofit suitability. Eliminated walls possessed characteristics
 preventing green wall installation.

| Feasibility | Sydney | Melhourne | Brishane | Porth | Adelaide |
|-------------|--------|-----------|-----------|-------|----------|
| Score | Cydnoy | Melbourne | Brisbarie | | |
| 6 | 0.98 | 1.41 | 1.76 | 0.05 | 0.03 |
| 5 | 8.12 | 5.83 | 16.23 | 0.04 | 0.28 |
| 4 | 12.38 | 4.77 | 9.66 | 0.98 | 1.52 |
| 3 | 7.57 | 4.98 | 3.27 | 0.29 | 1.53 |

| 2 | 2.42 | 5.07 | 1.81 | 0 | 0.29 |
|-------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| 1 | 1.58 | 3.4 | 0.95 | 0 | 0.02 |
| 0 | 0.68 | 1.31 | 0.44 | 0 | 0 |
| No Street | | | | | |
| View | 9.35 | 6.75 | 4.9 | 1.29 | 4.68 |
| Already | | | | | |
| Greened | 0.36 | 0.34 | 0.16 | 0.01 | 0.28 |
| Elimination | 56.55 | 66.24 | 60.82 | 97.34 | 91.36 |

3197

3198 **1. Sydney**

Sydney's CBD was found to have a high greening potential, with both the 3199 fewest number of walls eliminated (56.55%), and the greatest proportion of 3200 highly rated walls amongst the tested cities. Highly retrofitable walls in Sydney 3201 equated to over 9% of the surveyed walls and also had the greatest length of 3202 moderately retrofitable walls, equalling approximately 20% of walls surveyed 3203 (Table 6.4). Sydney also has the second greatest length of walls with limited 3204 retrofitability (approximately 5%; Table 6.4). This is also the city with the 3205 highest incidence of already greened walls (Table 6.4). Retrofitable walls 3206 were more common in the east and south sides of the rated area of Sydney 3207 (Figure 6.1). This was due to these regions transitioning towards residential 3208 zones, which resulted in less eliminated walls due to shop fronts with glazed 3209 façades. 3210



3212

Figure 6.1. Feasibility map of Sydney CBD. A higher rating indicates greater green wall retrofit suitability. Eliminated walls possessed characteristics preventing green wall installation. Approximate area of interest highlighted in red underneath (ArcGIS version 10.6.1, ESRI Inc., Redlands, USA).

3218 **2. Melbourne**

Melbourne was found to be the third most feasible city for green wall 3219 retrofitting, behind Sydney and Brisbane. Melbourne recorded the second 3220 highest suitability rating of 6 of all the cities (Table 6.4) and third highest for 3221 walls rated 4 and 5 on our retrofitability scale (Table 6.4). Conversely, 3222 Melbourne was also the city with the highest frequency of limited retrofitability 3223 ratings, with approximately 10% of walls rating 0, 1 or 2 (Table 6.4). 3224 Interestingly, Melbourne also had the second highest percentages of already 3225 greened walls (Table 6.4). The northern half of Melbourne CBD demonstrated 3226 a greater proportion of feasible walls, despite this region being less densely 3227 built (Figure 6.2). The greater proportion of highly rated walls within this part 3228 of the city may, as was the case with Sydney, have been due to the presence 3229 of more residential buildings. For Melbourne, this spatial pattern was also 3230 influenced by the southern half of the CBD including the Yarra River and park 3231 areas, with few walls present. Melbourne was found to have many laneways 3232 that received low scores due to a prevalence of narrow walkways, utilities, 3233 storage of bins and fire exits. Although the Melbourne laneway shown in 3234 Figure 6.6D was eliminated due to its street art, it exemplifies laneways with 3235 characteristics found throughout Melbourne that resulted in reduced 3236 suitability ratings. 3237



3239

Figure 6.2. Feasibility map of Melbourne CBD. A higher rating indicates greater green wall retrofit suitability. Eliminated walls possessed characteristics preventing green wall installation. Approximate area of interest highlighted in red underneath (ArcGIS version 10.6.1, ESRI Inc., Redlands, USA).

3246 **3. Brisbane**

Brisbane demonstrated a similar greening potential to Sydney as it had the 3247 greatest percentage of highly retrofitable walls, with almost of 18% of walls 3248 surveyed either rating 5 or 6 (Table 6.4), and the second lowest number of 3249 eliminated walls at just under 61% (Table 6.4). Despite having a high level of 3250 greening potential, Brisbane had the second lowest percentage of existing 3251 greened walls (Table 6.4). For Brisbane, the north-west region had the most 3252 walls with high green wall suitability ratings (Figure 6.3), partially due to more 3253 property boundaries made from brick with fewer utilities, resulting in higher 3254 ratings. 3255





Figure 6.3. Feasibility map of Brisbane CBD. A higher rating indicates greater green wall retrofit suitability. Eliminated walls possessed characteristics preventing green wall installation. Approximate area of interest highlighted in red underneath (ArcGIS version 10.6.1, ESRI Inc., Redlands, USA).

3263 **4. Perth**

Perth has the lowest percentage distance of potential green walls and the 3264 highest percentage of eliminated walls at 97.34% (Table 6.4). Interestingly, 3265 Perth also had no walls with limited retrofitability (Table 6.4). Perth's CBD was 3266 more spatially homogeneous than the other cities and lacked any clear I 3267 differentiation amongst local usage zones (Figure 6.4). Perth's study area 3268 included many shop fronts with glazed façades, contributing to the low green 3269 wall suitability. The residential property boundaries in Perth included more 3270 garage doors and fences less than one meter in height compared to the other 3271 cities studied, which further impacted Perth's percentage of feasible walls. 3272 3273



Figure 6.4. Feasibility map of Perth CBD. A higher rating indicates greater green wall retrofit suitability. Eliminated walls possessed characteristics preventing green wall installation. Approximate area of interest highlighted in red underneath (ArcGIS version 10.6.1, ESRI Inc., Redlands, USA).

3280 **5. Adelaide**

Adelaide was similar to Perth, with the second lowest percentage distance of 3281 potential green walls with a total retrofitable percentage for all score of 3282 approximately 3.5%, and the second highest percentage of eliminated walls 3283 at 91.36% (Table 6.4). In contrast, Adelaide had the third highest percentage 3284 of existing green walls (Table 6.4). Green wall installation in Adelaide is 3285 limited largely due to glazed façades lining the streets of the CBD. Heritage 3286 buildings are also present in the centre of Adelaide, along with garage doors 3287 as the outermost boundary of many properties. Adelaide has more suitable 3288 walls for greening to the south and west sides of the city (Figure 6.5). 3289



3291

Figure 6.5. Feasibility map of Adelaide CBD. A higher rating indicates greater green wall retrofit suitability. Eliminated walls possessed characteristics preventing green wall installation. Approximate area of interest highlighted in red underneath (ArcGIS version 10.6.1, ESRI Inc., Redlands, USA).

3297 **6. General**

The green wall feasibility rating tool developed to meet the aims of this study 3298 was tested and validated successfully, and could provide a general 3299 probabilistic tool for government and industry bodies seeking to increase the 3300 proportion of greenspace in their cities. It was found that green wall 3301 retrofitability differed among the metropolitan areas in Australia's cities. 3302 Greater than half of the walls in all cities demonstrated elimination 3303 characteristics, and were thus unlikely to be suitable for the construction of 3304 current, common green wall designs. Shop fronts with glazed façades (Figure 3305 6.6A) were the main excluding factor, and was reflected in the spatial 3306 distributions as long stretches of eliminated walls through the centre of the 3307 CBDs dominated by commercial premises. Other buildings in the city areas 3308 also had glazed façades, for example the Adelaide Convention Centre has a 3309 100-metre-long glazed façade [Figure 6.6B, [400]. 3310

3311

Areas around the margins of city CBDs often transition towards residential development, and these areas regularly showed a growing proportion of feasible walls. This can be clearly seen in one of the study areas, Sydney (Figure 6.1), as the property boundaries of private houses in Surry Hills to the south and Kings Cross to the east displayed more greenable walls than the area to the west in Town Hall, where the streets were lined by more stores.

3318

Several heritage buildings such as the Queen Victoria Building in Sydney 3319 (Figure 6.6C) were also found across the cities. The front façades of these 3320 buildings added to the proportion of eliminated walls. As cities expand from 3321 the centre outwards, more heritage-type buildings will become included in 3322 CBD areas. Heritage buildings have been identified for their lack in energy 3323 efficiency [401] and potential adaptive reuse to make cities more sustainable 3324 [402, 403]. Tassicker et al. (2016) suggests government policies should be 3325 improved to increase uptake of green infrastructure, including on heritage 3326 buildings. Wilkinson and Dixon (2016) state that building condition and 3327

structural capacity are major considerations for green roof retrofits of heritage
buildings, factors that also apply to green wall retrofit [404].

3330

In one of the study sites, Melbourne, there were noticeably more building façades with street art. This was due to the study area encompassing laneways that are famous for their painted walls, such as Melbourne's Hosier Lane [Figure 6.6D, [405, 406].

3335

3336



3337

Figure 6.6. A. Glazed façades on shops fronts in William Street, Perth [407].
B. Adelaide Convention Centre, Adelaide [408]. C. Queen Victoria Building,
Sydney [409]. D. Hosier Lane, Melbourne [410].

3341

Previous studies have been conducted using GIS to map the feasibility of retrofitting green roofs in cities [411-414]. Mallinis *et al.* (2014) created a method using remote sensing and GIS to estimate the area which could be retrofitted with green roofs [415]. A study using geospatial analysis to map the feasibility of roofs for greening in a German city found that 14% of ³³⁴⁷ buildings were suitable [416], with significant feasible roof areas in inner city ³³⁴⁸ areas due to the high density of buildings in these areas. A similar case ³³⁴⁹ existed in the current work, with inner city areas with high building densities ³³⁵⁰ having higher probabilities of suitable walls being present. For example, south ³³⁵¹ east Sydney (Figure 6.1) and north western Brisbane (Figure 6.3) are the ³³⁵² areas of their respective cities with the highest density of walls, and had the ³³⁵³ greatest linear length of feasible walls within their study areas.

3354

However, while building density can be an indicator of potential for greening, 3355 this is not always the case. Wilkinson and Reed (2009) found that only 15% 3356 of the buildings in the Melbourne CBD were suitable for green roof retrofit and 3357 suggested that there was a greater potential for green roof retrofitability in 3358 areas considered to be more residential, regional or suburban than the CBD 3359 [417]. This suggestion was supported by the current findings, as the northern 3360 half of the Melbourne CBD demonstrated a greater proportion of feasible 3361 walls, despite this region being less densely built (Figure 6.2), where the 3362 presence of residential buildings was greater and the presence of glazed 3363 façades, heritage buildings and other elimination characteristics was 3364 reduced. Additionally, this likely reflects the abundant narrow laneways in this 3365 city (Figure 6.2), with walls commonly eliminated due to safety concerns 3366 associated with implementing green walls, as well as their use as rubbish and 3367 bin storage areas, and difficulties associated with maintenance and light in 3368 these streets [418]. 3369

3370

These observations notwithstanding, if inner-city laneways are not subject to 3371 elimination criteria then they can be considered urban canyons, which would 3372 benefit significantly from the implementation of green walls. These areas trap 3373 pollutants from traffic and often experience high air pollution levels [419] and 3374 while, many urban street canyons were encountered during the mapping 3375 process across all cities, many studies have found VGS to be an effective 3376 strategy to improve air quality in urban street canyons [292, 420, 421]. 3377 Though the key to their success is ensuring the plant species selected for the 3378

VGSs are based on their tolerance to air pollutants [420] and light availabilities/requirements, most likely on a site-by-site basis. A follow up site inspection would assist in ensuring appropriate species were selected and the use of publicly available information from green guides, online databases, case studies, plant suppliers, and government bodies, would provide locally relevant information on appropriate species [362, 422-426].

3385

A previous study in Melbourne CBD found that approximately 15% of 3386 buildings had the potential for green wall retrofitting [379], similar to the 3387 findings of the current study that found the proportion of walls with moderate 3388 and high retrofit suitability scores in Melbourne to be 16.99%. A recent study 3389 in Detroit, U.S.A., used six ecosystem services as criteria to map priority 3390 areas for green infrastructure [427], a spatial approach that could be strongly 3391 complimentary to the process used in the current study. The authors [427] 3392 suggested that after their model was used to identify priority areas where 3393 most benefits would be obtained from green infrastructure, a suitability 3394 assessment such as the one developed in the current study could be used 3395 for decision making at smaller spatial scales. 3396

3397

Many studies on green infrastructure relate to its thermal benefits [428], 3398 including decreasing the urban heat island effect, which especially impacts 3399 city centres [429]. Bartesaghi-Koc et al. (2019) proposed a classification 3400 scheme to determine the spatial arrangement of green infrastructure that 3401 would provide the optimal cooling effects, developed through mapping and 3402 classifying urban areas within Sydney using criteria such as daytime land 3403 surface temperature [430]. Razzaghmanesh et al. (2016) found green roofs 3404 have significant cooling effects on building temperatures in summer urban 3405 areas and could insulate heat in winter, and also suggested that green walls 3406 could be implemented to decrease the urban heat island effect in cities [431]. 3407 Another study also found a similar cooling effect from living walls [432]. 3408 Norton et al. (2015) also developed a framework to assess areas in 3409 Melbourne where the most benefit could be obtained from urban green 3410

infrastructure to reduce the urban heat island effect [433]. These studies thus
 show the cooling potential of VGS in cities, whilst the current study
 determined where they are feasible.

3414

Research has been conducted on the ability of green infrastructure to 3415 contribute to urban wildlife corridors [434], an ecosystem service that is 3416 usually lost in urban areas. For example, Stenhouse (2004) found that areas 3417 closer to the CBD with a higher human population had a decreased 3418 vegetation connectivity [435]. Whilst VGS provide potential vegetated 3419 habitats, increases both to the size and prevalence of green walls would likely 3420 be necessary for them to have a measurable role in connecting habitat in 3421 urban areas [436]. A study on the extent of informal urban green space, such 3422 as railway corridors and vacant lots, in central Brisbane [437] found that 6.3% 3423 of the study area could be categorised as informal urban green space, and 3424 provided an important source of green space for conservation. The area 3425 identified by Rupprecht and Byrne (2014) was comparable to the size of 3426 feasible walls identified in the current study, with walls scoring 5 making up 3427 an average of 6.10% of the street side distances across each city. It is 3428 therefore probable that building walls in Australia's city centres have the 3429 potential to provide some level of habitat connectivity and green space 3430 through green façade retrofitting, although there were notable spatial 3431 differences both amongst and within city CBDs. 3432

3433

The current findings could be influenced by government legislation or 3434 incentives related to green walls, as it has been previously demonstrated that 3435 relevant local government policies and regulations increase the number of 3436 green walls in an area [34]. Both the City of Sydney and City of Melbourne 3437 councils have policies regarding living walls and green roofs [438], and the 3438 City of Melbourne also has vertical greening initiatives [439], leading to these 3439 cities having the greatest proportion of existing greened walls, highlighting the 3440 positive impact of government initiatives. Currently, Perth has the lowest 3441 prevalence of green walls, thus the City of Perth aims to influence and assist 3442

its residents to develop an 'urban forest' which includes green walls to
improve community health and recreation, and reduce the urban heat island
effect [440].

3446

However, despite the existence of incentives in some of the study areas, the 3447 prevalence of green walls in Australia is generally low, possibly a 3448 consequence of the lack of financial incentives to install green walls in 3449 Australia [33]. Costs have been identified as a major barrier to green wall 3450 construction [33]. On the other hand, it has been found that green walls in 3451 Canada increased property prices by 6 to 15% [438]. This, coupled with the 3452 promising number of feasible walls found in this study, emphasises the need 3453 for more government policy and incentives encouraging green wall uptake 3454 and the support from both globally and locally relevant research. 3455

3456

3457 Limitations

While this study effectively developed an evaluation method for the retrofit 3458 suitability of green walls in urban areas, it does not take all factors into 3459 account. The structural capacity of each wall was not tested, and would 3460 require further assessment to ensure the suitability of individual sites. Each 3461 identified site would also require further evaluation to ensure the appropriate 3462 green wall construction type is selected as there are different typologies 3463 regarding green wall implementation. The determination would be centred 3464 around the suitability of either an extensive or intensive VGS, would result in 3465 different soil depths, plant types, substrates types, construction materials and 3466 soil compositions. Such an assessment must inevitably be made on an 3467 individual building basis. Building owner preference for green wall structures 3468 on their properties would also need to be determined on a case basis. 3469

3470

The method developed in this study thus provides a viable and accessible means for individuals, communities and organisations to determine the general retrofit suitability of an area of interest for green wall implementation.

This evaluation method was developed with simplicity in mind, to ensure it 3474 was accessible to all interested stakeholders, required little in terms of training 3475 or resources, and could be applied globally. Though, the proportion of 3476 suitable walls in any city is dynamic, particularly in areas undergoing rapid 3477 urbanisation, and will be subject to continual change due to construction of 3478 new buildings, so tool should be utilised as a preliminary assessment tool. In 3479 addition, this tool coupled with the presence of many new developments, like 3480 those seen in Perth [439], may lead to new greening opportunities emerging. 3481 3482

3483 **Conclusion And Future Directions**

This study has aimed to contribute to the body of research regarding 3484 feasibility assessments of green wall retrofit suitability and retrofitability in 3485 areas of high urban density. The cities assessed were chosen for their 3486 relatively large population size, infrastructure generally suitable for analysis, 3487 global relevance, and the potential benefits obtained from greening. It was 3488 found that a large proportion of Sydney, Melbourne and Brisbane streets 3489 could support VGS projects. Spatial trends from the maps created reveal that 3490 in general, the highest probability of eliminated walls were on longer main 3491 roads through the centre of the CDBs. Adelaide and Perth did not return 3492 promising results for retrofit suitability of VGS projects, however these 3493 circumstances could change due to future infrastructure construction and 3494 expansion. Policy guidelines or incentives that encourage or require green 3495 initiatives in building requirements would undoubtedly provide more 3496 opportunities for VGS in these cities. Publicly available guides, based on 3497 scientific research, on sustainable green wall structures and species would 3498 also assist with increase VGS implementation. 3499

3500

The method of evaluation for this study was effective, with the exclusionary set of criteria removing subjectivity from the assessment. This method would be suitable for those looking to evaluate areas of interest and could be utilise by many stakeholders, from interested members of the public, to government organisation, as it is not resource intensive and does not require high levels of training. Furthermore, this tool could easily be utilised with readily available remote sensing techniques that are locally relevant to provide more detailed information and evaluation prior to site inspections. The evaluation tool's simplicity was designed with the intention of making an analytical method that is accessible to all within urbanised areas and enables comparison of the areas evaluated.

3512

3513 Acknowledgements

Ashley NJ Douglas is supported by an Australian Government Research Training Program Scholarship. Peter J Irga is financially supported by the UTS Chancellor's Postdoctoral Research Fellowship scheme (CPDRF), facilitated through The Centre for Technology in Water and Wastewater (CTWW) and The Centre of Green Technology. The project was funded from the Hort Innovation project: Simplifying vertical greening at a community level (GC17002).

3523 **7. Discussion**

3524

The application of urban forestry and urban greenery are promising solutions 3525 that could counterbalance the dynamic impacts of urbanisation. This 3526 multifaceted body of transdisciplinary work demonstrated this through the 3527 incorporation of a holistic approach by initially establishing a solid theoretical 3528 understanding of the impacts associated with urbanisation and their 3529 relationship with green implementation and urban forestry. Following that, 3530 this research progressed into the practical arena through the investigation of 3531 implementation and uptake barriers and the subsequent feasibility of urban 3532 greening installations and green goal targets. This was achieved by 3533 addressing the following research questions: 3534

Investigate the relationship between air pollution and land use, land cover,
 and urban forestry to understand the potential associations between
 vegetation and air quality – Chapter 2

Investigate the effectiveness of vegetated green wall modules for noise
 pollution mitigation through sound absorption – Chapter 3

3540 3. Investigate the impact of two significant events on outdoor ambient air
 pollution to elucidate dynamic factors affecting air pollution across a cityscape
 3542 - Chapter 4

4. Investigate the social acceptability of green infrastructure, in particular green walls, by exploring the general public's awareness, experience, and perception of green walls, barriers to implementation, and willingness to pay for local green wall development – Chapter 5

Investigate the implementation and feasibility of green walls retrofitability
 in highly urbanised areas through the development of an analytical tool for
 preliminary assessment – Chapter 6

3550 Theoretical Understanding And Investigation

The initial investigations elucidated and established the relationship between 3551 urban forestry and urban stressors such as air pollution and noise pollution. 3552 While the potential for air pollution removal by vegetation has been previously 3553 published, few studies investigated the associations between urban forestry 3554 and air pollution on a city scale, and the present research in Chapter 2 was 3555 the first to the author's knowledge to provide such an insight into the 3556 associations between vegetation and air pollution, while correcting for 3557 anthropogenic source, in order to quantify and evaluate the spatial variation 3558 of air pollutant concentrations associated with different forms of urban 3559 Incorporating anthropogenic pollutant sources and subsequent forestry. 3560 correction ensured that the hypothesis that urban forestry was associated 3561 with air pollution removal was explicitly tested. This novel approach 3562 addresses the spatial variability associated with distance from source present 3563 in extensive spatial studies but minimising the influence of distance from 3564 polluting source [81, 88, 89, 105]. 3565

3566

This chapter established the initial theoretical foundation for this body of 3567 research. The associations between land uses such as transport, 3568 commercial, and industrial related activities, and high level of ambient air 3569 pollution were confirmed. Contrastingly, the significant association detected 3570 between parklands and low pollutant concentration demonstrated the impact 3571 of vegetation and its ability to influence air pollutant concentrations in an 3572 urban environment. Furthermore, this research found that different types of 3573 vegetation influenced air pollutants differently, with broadleaf evergreen 3574 forests tending to be associated with lower air pollutant concentrations. 3575

3576

Building on from that, this current body of research recognised the lack of studies associated with applied greenery as a noise pollution solution and aimed at addressing that by investigating the effective of planted modules for

noise pollution mitigation through sound absorption (presented in Chapter 3). 3580 The outcome of this research highlighted the potential for vegetated green 3581 walls to play an important part in mitigating the impact of noise pollution, as 3582 the sound absorption coefficients of our planted green modules exceeded 0.5 3583 for most frequencies, with one plant species reaching more than 0.9, 3584 consistently outperforming commonly used building materials and other 3585 vertical green systems, typically achieving a maximum sound absorption 3586 coefficient of 0.6 or less. 3587

3588

These findings underscore the potential of nature based solutions to play a significant role in mitigating the effects of urban pollutants such as noise and air pollution while simultaneously offering numerous positive impacts on our urban environments and their occupants.

3593

However, these urban stressors do not occur in isolation. When addressing 3594 urbanisation and its negative impacts, spatial and temporal factors should 3595 always be considered. Thus, the effect of two significant events was 3596 investigated in Chapter 4 to elucidate the dynamic spatial and temporal 3597 factors that could affect air pollution across a cityscape. While the notion of 3598 spatio-temporal influences is not novel, the research's outcome was that the 3599 results demonstrated that both events, the Global Pandemic and Black 3600 Summer bushfires, had a significant impact on air quality. However, they 3601 impacted the air quality differently. Interestingly, this study showed 3602 significantly higher concentrations of PM₁₀ during the bushfire period than 3603 during normal times, and significantly lower PM₁₀ during COVID-19 3604 restrictions. The inverse was found for NO₂, as there was significantly less 3605 ambient NO_2 during the bushfires and more during the COVID-19 period. 3606

3607

The unexpected findings highlighted the need for multifaceted policies and approaches when mitigating urban pollution, such as air pollution, particularly as these types of events will increase in frequency and severity. As
 urbanisation increases, the need for spatially interwoven and mutually
 supportive strategies and guidelines is vital.

3613

3614 Societal Considerations And Practical Applications

Once the negative impacts were elucidated and the need for diversified 3615 strategies was confirmed, the focus of this research shifted to exploring and 3616 understanding the societal considerations and practical applications required, 3617 which is critical if we wish to establish urban greening within Australian cities. 3618 Social acceptability, effective communication and wilful engagement bridges 3619 the gap between potential and actual implementation, particularly when 3620 integrating new or alternative solutions and technologies, such as green 3621 infrastructure or nature based solutions [302-306]. Social acceptance also 3622 helps reframe the potential barriers to implementation, particularly with 3623 financial or educational barriers [302-306], which is why it is essential to 3624 understand social acceptability around green infrastructure [307-309]. Thus, 3625 the social acceptability of green walls was investigated by exploring the 3626 general public's awareness, experience, and perception of green walls, 3627 barriers to implementation, and willingness to pay for local green wall 3628 development in Chapter 5. 3629

3630

While the consensus amongst the Australian community was found to be 3631 positive with respect to green wall awareness, experiences and perception, 3632 there was a demand for greater educational, technical and fiscal support from 3633 different levels of governments and businesses to provide the necessary 3634 resources for local green wall development. These demands are often seen 3635 as barriers, but when they are overcome, there is a marked increase in the 3636 implementation of GI. Interestingly, despite the perceived notion to the 3637 contrary, fiscal support and limitations were not the main driving factors for 3638 green wall implementation. This change could represent a shift in societal 3639

views about environmental stewardship or an increase in eco-anxiety as younger generations come to understand the environmental uncertainties they may face. The gradual loss of urban green spaces and the inaccessibility to large green spaces faced by some could also be driving the want for more urban forestry.

3645

Furthermore, this exploratory study identified which groups are likely to be the 3646 most receptive to the promotion of green initiatives and specific details related 3647 to which aspects of GI have the greatest appeal; it has also highlighted what 3648 potential groups or influencing factors may need extra support or need to be 3649 addressed in order to increase the implementation of green infrastructure 3650 projects. The different categories of factors included institutional factors like 3651 level of awareness of GI and involvement in planning [284, 301, 307, 310-3652 factors, 312]; socio-economic including employment types, living 3653 arrangements or housing types/areas, income and education level [284, 313-3654 317]; demographic factors such as gender and age [318, 319]; and bio-3655 physical characteristics of the GI itself, including the type and size of GI, the 3656 location and perceptions of safety [307, 320, 321]. Additionally, it has outlined 3657 the potential barriers across the different demographics and how these 3658 barriers could differ over an individual's lifetime. 3659

3660

Examples of how this research could be capitalised on would include the 3661 development of support programs that encourage the development of non-3662 permanent green walls that require minimal maintenance for owners and 3663 tenants. Other approaches could be targeted at encouraging different 3664 demographic groups to engage with more green initiatives, including GW 3665 implementation, and each approach could be tailored accordingly. This 3666 information should be of value to governments when developing and tailoring 3667 their support programs. 3668

Once social acceptability was elucidated, implementation and feasibility were investigated in the final chapter (Chapter 6), with particular focus placed on green walls retrofitability in highly urbanised areas. The focus was placed on vertical greenery systems, commonly known as green walls (GWs), as they are a type of green infrastructure that is both an innovative and adaptive solution, enabling the reincorporation of vegetation in cities while minimising the competition for space/land allocation in an urban setting [377, 378].

3677

Taking advantage of new or existing walls and the external sides of buildings 3678 in urban areas provides considerable potential for the construction of GWs on 3679 pre-existing structures, thus aiding in the amelioration of the problems facing 3680 cities with limited greenery [377, 378]. GWs can also simultaneously provide 3681 numerous positive outcomes for urbanised areas, such as increasing 3682 biodiversity and conservation [288, 290, 385], integrating climate change 3683 resilience with increasing vegetation, and improving air quality through 3684 deposition, sequestration, and biodegradation of air pollution [291-293, 386]. 3685 GWs have also been noted for their thermal insulation properties [387, 388], 3686 their ability to decrease the urban heat island effect, improved thermal comfort 3687 through evapotranspiration and improved protection from solar radiation while 3688 reducing buildings' energy consumption [13, 279, 282, 283]. Additional 3689 benefits associated with GWs include reduced noise pollution through 3690 increased sound absorption and decreased reverberation [24, 156, 160, 290, 3691 294], increased aesthetic value of urban areas [389, 390], and improved 3692 mental health and well-being of residents [295-298]. Furthermore, these 3693 aforementioned benefits were explored, investigated 3694 or discussion throughout this body of research. 3695

3696

The implementation and feasibility of GW uptake in urbanised areas across Australia were explored through the development of an analytical tool for preliminary assessment, and the subsequent validation of this assessment tool in five major Australian cities demonstrated its effectiveness. The

exclusionary set of criteria removed subjectivity from the assessment, 3701 ensuring it would be suitable for those looking to evaluate areas of interest 3702 and could be utilised by many stakeholders, from interested members of the 3703 public to government organisations, as it is not resource-intensive and does 3704 not require high levels of training. Furthermore, this tool could easily be 3705 utilised with readily available remote sensing techniques that are locally 3706 relevant to provide more detailed information and evaluation prior to site 3707 inspections. The evaluation tool's simplicity was designed with the intention 3708 of making an analytical method that is accessible to all within urbanised areas 3709 and enables comparison of the areas evaluated. 3710

3711

3712 Future Directions

Despite these positive results, the current pool of research is incomplete and 3713 future studies should be considered. The determination of favourable plant 3714 species and substrate traits for both urban forestry and green infrastructure 3715 would greatly increase its application across a range of urban settings. 3716 Furthermore, the need for in situ implementation and validation would 3717 dramatically reduce the dearth of Australian centric knowledge. This 3718 additional research would elucidate what options or conditions could offer the 3719 best outcomes across all potential urban forestry benefits, such as mixed 3720 vegetation strategies to create interconnected urban ecosystems that give us 3721 a strong path forward to sustainable development and urban life. 3722

3723

Furthermore, this multifaceted body of research highlights the considerable effort we must undertake to address the adverse consequences of urbanisation, such as air pollution and noise pollution, across spatial and temporal mediums. While the evidence demonstrates urban forestry and urban greening's ability to provide sustainable solutions to our issues, we require more robust and adaptable policies, support systems, and guidelines to promote Australia's wider adoption and social acceptance of greeninfrastructure.

3732

Developing dynamic urban greening strategies would also play a critical role 3733 in handling the temporal and spatial problems associated with one of 3734 Australia's most detrimental urbanisation impacts, air pollution. The necessity 3735 for interconnected and mutually reinforcing standards that are both locally 3736 relevant and regionally adaptable will be vital if air pollution mitigation 3737 strategies are to be successful as urban development increases and extreme 3738 air pollution events become more frequent. Research into the impacts of 3739 different green policies and strategies employed by other nations or 3740 governments could provide a starting point for this future investigation. 3741 Additionally, given the delicate balance of our urban ecosystem, further 3742 investigation into the simultaneous environmental benefits provided by urban 3743 greening and urban forestry efforts would create stronger support for these 3744 green solutions and improve uptake and implementation. 3745

3746

This current body of research identified some of the greater barriers to 3747 community support and adoption as well as the appeal factors, which be 3748 explored further and leveraged to help engage the community. If utilised 3749 correctly, this information could also be crucial to future projects as it provides 3750 insight into community perception, understanding and perception previously 3751 unknown. While this exploratory survey was limited in scope, it also identified 3752 which groups amongst the populace were likely to be the most receptive to 3753 green initiatives, which features had the greatest appeal, and which were the 3754 greatest barriers to community support. This exploratory survey could also 3755 be expanded upon to help in the development of green initiatives as well as 3756 educational and marketing strategies. In particular, different demographic 3757 groups identified as less receptive to greening or less able to implement green 3758 solutions could be investigated further to overcome some of the more 3759 prominent barriers, such as the development of support programs for tenants 3760

and landlords to develop low maintenance and less permanent green wall structures. The development and expansion of this exploratory survey could also contribute to the previously discussed research above, as targeted surveys and investigations would simultaneously assist in understanding the impact of locally relevant approaches or strategies.

3766

Finally, this research explored the practicality and feasibility of urban forestry 3767 and greening initiatives as organisations and governments aspire to align 3768 themselves with ambitious environmental goals of the future. It was found 3769 that Australia's three biggest cities, Sydney, Melbourne, and Brisbane, all had 3770 promising avenues for developing and supporting GW projects on a large 3771 scale. With the assistance of policy guidelines, incentives or greening 3772 requirements in new development could further assist in a rapid and effective 3773 adoption of GWs in these cities. The methodology of evaluating how viable 3774 urban greening projects could easily be repeated in other urban areas, 3775 allowing it to be used to examine potential projects by both public and private 3776 stakeholders. Further, this tool could be used alongside other pre-existing 3777 technologies to allow for more detailed evaluations prior to site inspections. 3778

3779

With this body of research complete, I look forward to starting my career as an academic so I can focus on investigating and exploring these projects further.

3783

3784

3785

3786

3787

3788

3790 References

| 3792 3793 | 1. | Seto, K.C., R. Sánchez-Rodríguez, and M. Fragkias, <i>The New Geography of Contemporary</i> Urbanization and the Environment, Appual Review of Environment and Resources 2010, 35 (1): |
|--------------|-----|--|
| 3794 | | n 167-194 |
| 3795 | 2 | Chen G et al. Global projections of future urban land expansion under shared socioeconomic |
| 3796 | 2. | nathrougus Nature Communications 2020 11(1): n 537 |
| 3797 | з | Dallimar M at al. Temporal changes in greensnage in a highly urbanized region Biol Lett 2011 |
| 3798 | 0. | 7(5): n 763-6 |
| 3799 | 4 | The Sustainable Development Coals Report 2022 2022 30/01/20241. Available from: |
| 3800 | т. | https://unstats.un.org/sdgs/report/2022 |
| 3801 | 5 | Rillions of neonle still breathe unhealthy air: new WHO data 2022 30/01/2024]: Available from: |
| 3802 | 0. | https://www.who.int/news/item/04-04-2022-billions-of-people-still-breathe-uphealthy-air- |
| 3803 | | new-who-data |
| 3804 | 6 | Ambient (outdoor) air nollution 2022 30/01/2024]: Available from: https://www.who.int/news- |
| 3805 | 0. | room/fact-sheets/detail/ambient-(outdoor)-air-quality-and-health |
| 3806 | 7 | The economic consequences of outdoor air pollution, 2016, OECD |
| 3807 | 8. | Martinus, K and S Biermann, Addressing structural inequality of employment redistribution policy |
| 3808 | 0. | targets. Land Use Policy, 2022, 117: p. 106088. |
| 3809 | 9 | Flemming, T. ABS's nonulation clock ticks over to 27 million, so what does that mean for Australia's |
| 3810 | | future? 2024 31/01/2024]: Available from: https://www.abc.net.au/news/2024-01-24/australias- |
| 3811 | | population-reaches-27-million/103385422 |
| 3812 | 10. | Escobedo, F.I., et al., Urban forests, ecosystem services, green infrastructure and nature-based |
| 3813 | | solutions: Nexus or evolving metaphors? Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2019. 37 : p. 3-12. |
| 3814 | 11. | Zhang, B., Ix. Gao, and Y. Yang, The cooling effect of urban green spaces as a contribution to energy- |
| 3815 | | saving and emission-reduction: A case study in Beijing, China. Building and Environment, 2014. |
| 3816 | | 76 : p. 37-43. |
| 3817 | 12. | Busato, F., R. Lazzarin, and M. Noro, Three years of study of the Urban Heat Island in Padua: |
| 3818 | | Experimental results. Sustainable Cities and Society, 2014. 10: p. 251-258. |
| 3819 | 13. | Doick, K.J., A. Peace, and T.R. Hutchings, The role of one large greenspace in mitigating London's |
| 3820 | | nocturnal urban heat island. Science of The Total Environment, 2014. 493: p. 662-671. |
| 3821 | 14. | Heusinger, J. and S. Weber, Comparative microclimate and dewfall measurements at an urban green |
| 3822 | | roof versus bitumen roof. Building and Environment, 2015. 92: p. 713-723. |
| 3823 | 15. | Tan, Z., K.KL. Lau, and E. Ng, Urban tree design approaches for mitigating daytime urban heat |
| 3824 | | island effects in a high-density urban environment. Energy and Buildings, 2015. |
| 3825 | 16. | Getter, K.L., et al., Carbon sequestration potential of extensive green roofs. Environmental science |
| 3826 | | & technology, 2009. 43 (19): p. 7564-7570. |
| 3827 | 17. | Yang, J., Q. Yu, and P. Gong, Quantifying air pollution removal by green roofs in Chicago. |
| 3828 | | Atmospheric environment, 2008. 42(31): p. 7266-7273. |
| 3829 | 18. | Nowak, D.J., D.E. Crane, and J.C. Stevens, Air pollution removal by urban trees and shrubs in the |
| 3830 | | United States. Urban forestry & urban greening, 2006. 4(3): p. 115-123. |
| 3831 | 19. | Cook-Patton, S.C. and T.L. Bauerle, Potential benefits of plant diversity on vegetated roofs: a |
| 3832 | | literature review. Journal of environmental management, 2012. 106: p. 85-92. |
| 3833 | 20. | MacIvor, J.S. and J. Lundholm, Insect species composition and diversity on intensive green roofs and |
| 3834 | | adjacent level-ground habitats. Urban Ecosystems, 2011. 14 (2): p. 225-241. |
| 3835 | 21. | Williams, N.S., J. Lundholm, and J. Scott MacIvor, Do green roofs help urban biodiversity |
| 3836 | | conservation? Journal of Applied Ecology, 2014. 51(6): p. 1643-1649. |
| 3837 | 22. | Rowe, D.B., Green roofs as a means of pollution abatement. Environmental Pollution, 2011. 159(8): |
| 3838 | | p. 2100-2110. |
| 3839 | 23. | Oberndorfer, E., et al., Green roofs as urban ecosystems: ecological structures, functions, and services. |
| 3840 | | BioScience, 2007. 57 (10): p. 823-833. |
| 3841 | 24. | Van Renterghem, T., et al., Using natural means to reduce surface transport noise during |
| 3842 | | propagation outdoors. Applied Acoustics, 2015. 92: p. 86-101. |

| 3843 | 25. | Sheweka, S. and A.N. Magdy, The living walls as an approach for a healthy urban environment. |
|--------------|-----|---|
| 3844 | | Energy Procedia, 2011. 6 : p. 592-599. |
| 3845 | 26. | Orsini, F., et al., <i>Exploring the production capacity of rooftop gardens (RTGs) in urban agriculture:</i> |
| 3846 | | the potential impact on food and nutrition security, biodiversity and other ecosystem services in the |
| 3847 | | <i>city of Bologna</i> . Food Security, 2014. 6 (6): p. 781-792. |
| 3848 | 27. | Harris, E., The role of community gardens in creating healthy communities. Australian Planner, |
| 3849 | | 2009. 46 (2): p. 24-27. |
| 3850 | 28. | Igarashi, M., et al., Physiological and Psychological Effects on High School Students of Viewing Real |
| 3851 | | and Artificial Pansies. International journal of environmental research and public health, 2015. |
| 3852 | | 12 (3): p. 2521-2531. |
| 3853 | 29. | Brown, C. and M. Grant, Biodiversity and human health: What role for nature in healthy urban |
| 3854 | | <i>planning</i> ? Built Environment, 2005. 31 (4): p. 326-338. |
| 3855 | 30. | O'Brien, A., Critical review of assumptions of gains in biodiversity under Victorian offsetting policy, |
| 3856 | | in School of Global Urban and Social Studies. 2020, RMIT. p. 78. |
| 3857 | 31. | TOWARDS A SUSTAINABLE AND RESILIENT SINGAPORE. 2018, Ministry of Foreign |
| 3858 | | Affairs, Singapore. |
| 3859 | 32. | Claus, K. and S. Rousseau, <i>Public versus Private Incentives to Invest in Green Roofs: A Cost Benefit</i> |
| 3860 | | Analysis for Flanders. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2012. 11. |
| 3861 | 33. | Williams, N., J. Rayner, and K. Raynor, Green roofs for a wide brown land: Opportunities and |
| 3862 | | <i>barriers for rooftop greening in Australia.</i> Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2010. 9 : p. 245-251. |
| 3863 | 34. | Irga, P.J., et al., The distribution of green walls and green roofs throughout Australia: Do policy |
| 3864 | | instruments influence the frequency of projects? Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2017. 24: p. |
| 3865 | | 164-174. |
| 3866 | 35. | <i>Vehicle emissions may cause over 11,000 deaths a year, researchers say.</i> 2023 30/01/2024]; Available |
| 3867 | | from: https://www.unimelb.edu.au/newsroom/news/2023/february/vehicle-emissions-may- |
| 3868 | | cause-over-11,000-deaths-a-year,-research-shows. |
| 3869 | 36. | Fiddes, S., et al., Redefining southern Australia's climatic regions and seasons. Journal of Southern |
| 3870 | | Hemisphere Earth Systems Science, 2021. 71. |
| 3871 | 37. | Climate classification of Australia - Major Koppens. 2005, Bureau of Meteorology. |
| 3872 | 38. | McDonnell, M.J. and I. MacGregor-Fors, <i>The ecological future of cities</i> . Science, 2016. 352 (6288): |
| 3873 | | p. 936-938. |
| 3874 | 39. | World Health Organisation. <i>Ambient (outdoor) air pollution</i> . 2021 16/12/2022]; Available from: |
| 3875 | | https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/ambient-(outdoor)-air-guality-and- |
| 3876 | | health. |
| 3877 | 40. | WHO Regional Office for Europe, OECD. Economic cost of the health impact of air pollution in |
| 3878 | | <i>Europe: Clean air, health and wealth.</i> Copenhagen: WHO Regional Office for Europe, 2015: p. 66. |
| 3879 | 41. | Hewitt, C.N., K. Ashworth, and A.R. MacKenzie, Using oreen infrastructure to improve urban air |
| 3880 | | <i>auality (GI4AO)</i> . Ambio. 2020. 49 (1): p. 62-73. |
| 3881 | 42. | Isaifan, R., The dramatic impact of Coronavirus outbreak on air quality: Has it saved as much as it has |
| 3882 | | killed so far? Global I. Environ. Sci. Manage, 2020. 6(3): p. 275-288 |
| 3883 | 43 | Zeng Y et al. Air nollution reduction in China: Recent success but oreat challenge for the future |
| 3884 | 101 | Science of The Total Environment, 2019, 663 : p. 329-337 |
| 3885 | 44 | Kumar P et al The nexus between air pollution oreen infrastructure and human health |
| 3886 | 11. | Environment International 2019 133: p 105181 |
| 3887 | 45 | Douglas ANI PI Irga and FR Torpy Determining broad scale associations between air |
| 3888 | ч. | pollutants and urban forestru: A novel multifaceted methodological annoach Environmental |
| 3889 | | Pollution 2019 247: n 474-481 |
| 2800 | 16 | Hu V at al Canony standal untake of NOV SO2 and O2 by mature when plantations based on |
| 207U 2001 | 40. | an for magnet Atmospheric Environment 2016 125 p. 145 177 |
| 2002 | 47 | Chaparra Suaraz I.C. EV. Maiynar and I. Vaccalmaiar Nitwaar diavida (NO2) within the |
| 2002 | 47. | chapation controlled by atmospheric concentrations and plant chamatal another of the controlled |
| 3893 | | begenution controlled by atmospheric concentrations and plant stomatal aperture. Atmospheric |
| 3894 | 10 | Environment, 2011. 45 (52): p. 5742-5750. |
| 3893 | 40. | Gong, C., et al., Estimating the nitrogen source apportionment of Sophora japonica in roadside green |
| 3896 | | spuces using suble isotope. Science of the total Environment, 2019. 689: p. 1348-1357. |

| 3897 | 49. | Liang, D., et al., Quantifying PM 2.5 capture capability of greening trees based on leaf factors |
|--------------|-----|--|
| 3898 | | <i>analyzing</i> . Environmental science and pollution research, 2016. 23 (21): p. 21176-21186. |
| 3899 | 50. | Nguyen, T., et al., Relationship between types of urban forest and PM2. 5 capture at three growth |
| 3900 | | stages of leaves. Journal of Environmental Sciences, 2015. 27: p. 33-41. |
| 3901 | 51. | Leonard, R.J., C. McArthur, and D.F. Hochuli, Particulate matter deposition on roadside plants and |
| 3902 | | the importance of leaf trait combinations. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2016. 20(Supplement |
| 3903 | | C): p. 249-253. |
| 3904 | 52. | King, K.L., et al., Differences in magnitude and spatial distribution of urban forest pollution deposition |
| 3905 | | rates, air pollution emissions, and ambient neighborhood air quality in New York City. Landscape |
| 3906 | | and Urban Planning, 2014. 128 : p. 14-22. |
| 3907 | 53. | Eisenman, T.S., et al., Urban trees, air quality, and asthma: An interdisciplinary review. Landscape |
| 3908 | | and Urban Planning, 2019. 187: p. 47-59. |
| 3909 | 54. | Rao, M., et al., Assessing the relationship among urban trees, nitrogen dioxide, and respiratory health. |
| 3910 | | Environmental Pollution, 2014. 194 : p. 96-104. |
| 3911 | 55 | Australian Bureau of Statistics 3218.0 - Regional Population Growth, Australia, 2016-17, 2018 |
| 3912 | 00. | 10/4/2018]: Available from: |
| 3013 | | http://www.abc.gov.au/ausctate/abc@.nsf/Latestproducte/3218.0Main%20Eeaturee12016_ |
| 2014 | | 172 apondocument & tabrama-Summary & produces / 5218.08 iscue-2016.178 - pum-fryiou- |
| 2015 | 56 | <u>17:0pendocumentationame-summaryapiouno-5210.0aissue-2010-17 anum-aview</u> |
| 3915 | 36. | Dirgawati, Mi, et al., Development of Luna use Regression models for predicting exposure to NO2 |
| 3916 | | and NOX in Metropolitan Perin, Western Australia. Environmental Modelling & Software, 2015. |
| 3917 | | 74(Supplement C): p. 258-267. |
| 3918 | 57. | Knibbs, L.D. and A.G. Barnett, Assessing environmental inequalities in ambient air pollution across |
| 3919 | | <i>urban Australia.</i> Spatial and Spatio-temporal Epidemiology, 2015. 13 : p. 1-6. |
| 3920 | 58. | Knibbs, L.D., et al., A national satellite-based land-use regression model for air pollution exposure |
| 3921 | | assessment in Australia. Environmental Research, 2014. 135: p. 204-211. |
| 3922 | 59. | Lin, B., J. Meyers, and G. Barnett, Understanding the potential loss and inequities of green space |
| 3923 | | distribution with urban densification. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2015. 14(4): p. 952-958. |
| 3924 | 60. | Rose, N., et al., Validation of a Spatiotemporal Land Use Regression Model Incorporating Fixed Site |
| 3925 | | Monitors. Environmental Science & Technology, 2011. 45(1): p. 294-299. |
| 3926 | 61. | Gero, A.F., et al., The impact of land cover change on storms in the Sydney Basin, Australia. Global |
| 3927 | | and Planetary Change, 2006. 54 (1): p. 57-78. |
| 3928 | 62. | Legislative Council, Health impacts of air pollution in the Sydney basin. 2006: Sydney, New South |
| 3929 | | Wales. |
| 3930 | 63. | Duc, H., et al., Background ozone level in the Sydney basin: assessment and trend analysis. |
| 3931 | | International Journal of Climatology, 2013. 33(10): p. 2298-2308. |
| 3932 | 64. | Cohen, D.D., et al., Fine particle characterisation, source apportionment and long-range dust |
| 3933 | | transport into the Sydney Basin: a long term study between 1998 and 2009. Atmospheric Pollution |
| 3934 | | Research, 2011, 2 (2); p. 182-189. |
| 3935 | 65. | Cowie, C.T., et al., Neighbourhood walkability, road density and socio-economic status in Sydney. |
| 3936 | | Australia Environmental Health, 2016, 15 (1): p. 58 |
| 3937 | 66 | Knibbs I D et al Independent Validation of National Satellite-Based I and-I lse Repression Models |
| 3938 | 00. | for Nitrogen Diovide Heing Passize Samplers Environmental Science & Technology 2016 50(22) |
| 2020 | | n 19231 19238 |
| 2040 | 67 | p. 12551-12556. |
| 3940 2041 | 07. | Warquez, L. and V. Sami, Assessing impucts of urban freight measures on air toxic emissions in |
| 3941 | (0 | Inner Syuney. Environmental Wodening & Sontware, 2007. 22(4): p. 515-525. |
| 3942 | 68. | Kanman, M.M., et al., Development of a land use regression model for daily NO2 and NOx |
| 3943 | | concentrations in the Brisbane metropolitan area, Australia. Environmental Modelling & Software, |
| 3944 | 10 | 2017. 95 : p. 168-179. |
| 3945 | 69. | Department of Planning, et al. Air quality data services. 2022 15/07/2022]; Available from: |
| 3946 | _ | http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/AQMS/search.htm. |
| 3947 | 70. | Department of Planning, et al. Air quality monitoring network. 2022 15/07/2022]; Available from: |
| 3948 | | https://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/topics/air/monitoring-air-quality. |
| 3949 | 71. | Department of Planning, et al. Air. 2022 15/07/2022]; Available from: |
| 3950 | | http://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/topics/air. |

| 3951 | 72. | Department of the Environment. National Pollutant Inventory Guide. 2015 17/04/2017)]; |
|------|-----|---|
| 3952 | | Available from: <u>http://www.npi.gov.au/resource/national-pollutant-inventory-guide</u> . |
| 3953 | 73. | Boulter, P.G., J. Borken-Kleefeld, and L. Ntziachristos, The Evolution and Control of NOx |
| 3954 | | Emissions from Road Transport in Europe, in Urban Air Quality in Europe, M. Viana, Editor. 2013, |
| 3955 | | Springer Berlin Heidelberg: Berlin, Heidelberg. p. 31-53. |
| 3956 | 74. | Roads and Maritime Services. Traffic Volume Viewer. 2008 20/02/2017]; Available from: |
| 3957 | | http://www.rms.nsw.gov.au/about/corporate-publications/statistics/traffic-volumes/aadt- |
| 3958 | | map/index.html#/?z=6. |
| 3959 | 75. | Australian Bureau of Statistics. 1209.0.55.002 - Mesh Blocks Digital Boundaries, Australia, 2006. |
| 3960 | | MESH BLOCKS DIGITAL BOUNDARIES, AUSTRALIA - PRODUCT BRIEF 2009 |
| 3961 | | 20/02/2017]; Available from: |
| 3962 | | http://www.abs.gov.au/AUSSTATS/abs@.nsf/Lookup/1209.0.55.002Main+Features12006?Ope |
| 3963 | | nDocument. |
| 3964 | 76. | Tateishi, R., et al., Production of Global Land Cover Data – GLCNMO2008. 2014, 2014. 6(3). |
| 3965 | 77. | Geoscience Australia. Geocentric Datum of Australia (GDA). 2017 16/02/2017]: Available from: |
| 3966 | | http://www.ga.gov.au/scientific-topics/positioning-navigation/geodesv/geodetic- |
| 3967 | | datums/gda |
| 3968 | 78 | Broome RA et al. The health henefits of reducing air pollution in Sudney Australia |
| 3969 | 70. | Environmental Research 2015 143(Part A): n 19-25 |
| 3970 | 79 | European Study of Cohorts for Air Pollution Effects Study manual 2008 Institute for |
| 2071 | 1). | Pick Assessment Sciences, Utracht University: The Netherlands |
| 2072 | 80 | Furgeon Study of Cohorts for Air Pollution Effects Exposure assessment manual 2010 |
| 2072 | 80. | Institute for Pick Assessment Sciences, Utreacht University The Netherlands |
| 2074 | Q1 | Timori A and P. Kumar, Integrated dispersion deposition modelling for air pollutant reduction rid |
| 3974 | 01. | inwari, A. and F. Kumar, integrated dispersion-deposition modelling for air political reduction ou |
| 3975 | 00 | green infrastructure at an aroun scale. Science of The Total Environment, 2020. 725: p. 158078. |
| 3976 | 82. | Al Koas, K.A.A.A., GIS-based mapping and statistical analysis of air pollution and mortality in |
| 3977 | 00 | Brisoane, Australia. 2010, Queensland University of Technology. |
| 3978 | 83. | Narashid, K.H. and W.M.N.W. Mohd. Air quality monitoring using remote sensing and GIS |
| 3979 | 0.4 | technologies. in 2010 International Conference on Science and Social Research (CSSR 2010). 2010. |
| 3980 | 84. | Liu, I. and X. Yang, Monitoring land changes in an urban area using satellite imagery, GIS and |
| 3981 | ~- | landscape metrics. Applied Geography, 2015. 56: p. 42-54. |
| 3982 | 85. | Field, A., Discovering statistics using SPSS. 2009, Sage publications. |
| 3983 | 86. | Becker, L.A. General Linear Model (GLM): 2-Way, Between-Subjects Designs. 1999 27/07/2017]; |
| 3984 | | Available from: <u>https://www.uccs.edu/lbecker/glm_2way.html</u> . |
| 3985 | 87. | Garbin, C. 2xk 2-Factor Between Groups ANOVA with EMMEANS Follow-ups. 2015 30/07/2017]; |
| 3986 | | Available from: <u>http://psych.unl.edu/psycrs/942/q2/2xk_factorial_142.pdf</u> . |
| 3987 | 88. | Janhäll, S., Review on urban vegetation and particle air pollution – Deposition and dispersion. |
| 3988 | | Atmospheric Environment, 2015. 105 : p. 130-137. |
| 3989 | 89. | Klingberg, J., et al., Influence of urban vegetation on air pollution and noise exposure – A case study |
| 3990 | | in Gothenburg, Sweden. Science of The Total Environment, 2017. 599-600(Supplement C): p. |
| 3991 | | 1728-1739. |
| 3992 | 90. | Leung, D.Y.C., et al., Effects of Urban Vegetation on Urban Air Quality. Landscape Research, 2011. |
| 3993 | | 36 (2): p. 173-188. |
| 3994 | 91. | Chan, L.Y., et al., Commuter exposure to particulate matter in public transportation modes in Hong |
| 3995 | | Kong. Atmospheric Environment, 2002. 36 (21): p. 3363-3373. |
| 3996 | 92. | Kim, KH., et al., Progress in the reduction of carbon monoxide levels in major urban areas in Korea. |
| 3997 | | Environmental Pollution, 2015. 207(Supplement C): p. 420-428. |
| 3998 | 93. | Ward, H.C., et al., Effects of urban density on carbon dioxide exchanges: Observations of dense urban, |
| 3999 | | suburban and woodland areas of southern England. Environmental Pollution, 2015. 198: p. 186-200. |
| 4000 | 94. | Mazaheri, M., et al., Variability in exposure to ambient ultrafine particles in urban schools: |
| 4001 | | Comparative assessment between Australia and Spain. Environment International, 2016. |
| 4002 | | 88(Supplement C): p. 142-149. |
| 4003 | 95. | Morawska, L., et al., Differences in airborne particle and gaseous concentrations in urban air between |
| 4004 | | weekdays and weekends. Atmospheric Environment, 2002. 36 (27): p. 4375-4383. |
| | | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |

| 4005 4006 | 96. | Eeftens, M., et al., Development of Land Use Regression Models for PM2.5, PM2.5 Absorbance, PM10 and PMcoarse in 20 European Study Areas; Results of the ESCAPE Project. Environmental |
|--------------|------|--|
| 4007 4008 | 97. | Science & Technology, 2012. 46 (20): p. 11195-11205. Cai, M., Z. Xin, and X. Yu, Spatio-temporal variations in PM leaf deposition: A meta-analysis. |
| 4009 | | Environmental Pollution, 2017. 231(Part 1): p. 207-218. |
| 4010 | 98. | Wevens, N., et al., The Role of Plant-Microbe Interactions and Their Exploitation for |
| 4011 | | Phytoremediation of Air Pollutants. International Journal of Molecular Sciences, 2015. 16 (10): p. |
| 4012 | | 25576-25604. |
| 4013 | 99. | Nowak, D.J., D.E. Crane, and J.C. Stevens, Air pollution removal by urban trees and shrubs in the |
| 4014 | | United States. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2006. 4(3-4): p. 115-123. |
| 4015 4016 | 100. | Jayasooriya, V.M., et al., <i>Green infrastructure practices for improvement of urban air quality</i> . Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2017. 21 (Supplement C): p. 34-47. |
| 4017 | 101 | Brack C.L. Pollution mitigation and carbon sequestration by an urban forest Environmental |
| 4018 | 101. | Pollution, 2002, 116 (Supplement 1): p. S195-S200. |
| 4019 | 102 | Roy S I Byrne and C Pickering A systematic quantitative review of urban tree henefits costs |
| 4020 | 102. | and assessment methods across cities in different climatic zones. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening |
| 4020 | | $2012 \ 11(4)$ n $351-363$ |
| 4021 | 103 | L_{00} L-H at all Land use represeive models for estimating individual NOV and NO2 exposures in a |
| 4022 | 105. | metropolic with a high density of traffic roads and population. Science of The Total Environment |
| 4023 | | 2014 A72 p 1163-1171 |
| 4024 | 104 | Cohen P. O. Potchter and I. Schnell The immact of an urban nark on air nollution and noise levels |
| 4025 | 104. | in the Mediterranean city of Tel-Azia Israel Environmental Pollution 2014 195: p. 73-83 |
| 4020 | 105 | Backatt K.P. P.H. Eroer-Smith and C. Taylor Particulate nollution conture by urban trace: effect |
| 4027 | 105. | of energies and zuindeneed Clobal Change Biology 2000 6(8): p. 995-1003 |
| 4020 | 106 | Zhou X et al. Impacts of inland water area changes on the local climate of Wuhan China Indoor |
| 4029 | 100. | and Built Environment 2014 25(2): n 296 313 |
| 4030 | 107 | Vos PE et al. Immerging local air quality in cities: to tree or not to tree? Environmental Pollution |
| 4031 | 107. | 2013 182 p 113 122 |
| 4032 | 108 | 2015. 105. p. 115-122. |
| 4033 | 100. | Environmental Pollution 2018 233: p. 315-322 |
| 4035 | 109 | Smith SLy A I: Klimont 7: Andres R I: Volke A: Arias S Delgado Anthronognic sulfur |
| 4035 | 107. | <i>dioxide emissions: 1850-2005.</i> Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics, 2011. 11 (3). |
| 4037 | 110. | Weng, Q. and S. Yang, Urban Air Pollution Patterns, Land Use, and Thermal Landscape: An |
| 4038 | | Examination of the Linkage Using GIS. Environmental Monitoring and Assessment, 2006. 117(1): |
| 4039 | | p. 463-489. |
| 4040 | 111. | New South Wales Government, Clean Air for NSW. 2016: New South Wales. |
| 4041 | 112. | Broome, R.A., et al., The mortality effect of ship-related fine particulate matter in the Sydney greater |
| 4042 | | metropolitan region of NSW, Australia. Environment International, 2016. 87(Supplement C): p. |
| 4043 | | 85-93. |
| 4044 | 113. | State of NSW, Clean Air for NSW. 2016: New South Wales. |
| 4045 | 114. | International Maritime Organization. IMO sets 2020 date for ships to comply with low sulphur fuel |
| 4046 | | oil requirement. 2016 10/10/2017)]; Available from: |
| 4047 | | http://www.imo.org/en/MediaCentre/PressBriefings/Pages/MEPC-70-2020sulphur.aspx. |
| 4048 | 115. | International Maritime Organization. Frequently Asked Questions: The 2020 global sulphur limit. |
| 4049 | | 2017 9/10/2017)]; Available from: |
| 4050 | | http://www.imo.org/en/MediaCentre/HotTopics/GHG/Documents/FAQ_2020_English.pdf. |
| 4051 | 116. | Jiang, N., et al., Visualising the relationships between synoptic circulation type and air quality in |
| 4052 | | Sydney, a subtropical coastal-basin environment. International Journal of Climatology, 2017. 37(3): |
| 4053 | | p. 1211-1228. |
| 4054 | 117. | Cohen, D., et al., PM2.5 Source Apportionment in the Sydney Region between 2000 and 2014. 2016, |
| 4055 | | Australian Nuclear Science and Technology Organisation: New South Wales. |
| 4056 | 118. | Crawford, J., et al., Particulate Pollution in the Sydney Region: Source Diagnostics and Sunoptic |
| 4057 | | Controls. Aerosol and Air Quality Research, 2016. 16(4): p. 1055-1066. |
| 4058 | 119. | New South Wales Environment Protection Authority, Tracking sources of air pollution in NSW |
| 4059 | | communities. 2012: Sydney. p. 12. |

| 4060 4061 | 120. | Zupancic, T., C. Westmacott, and M.B. Bulthuis, <i>The impact of green space on heat and air pollution in urban communities: A meta-narrative systematic review</i> . 2015: Canada. p. 68. |
|--------------|------|--|
| 4062 | 121. | Rose, N., et al., Weighted road density: A simple way of assigning traffic-related air pollution exposure. |
| 4065 | 100 | Attitios Environ, 2007. 45. |
| 4064 | 122. | Civali, M. I., et al., spatial and temporal variations in almospheric VOCs, NO2, SO2, and OS |
| 4065 4066 | | risk levels of benzene. Atmospheric Environment, 2015. 103 : p. 102-113. |
| 4067 | 123. | Khamyingkert, L. and S. Thepanondh, Analysis of Industrial Source Contribution to Ambient Air |
| 4068 | | Concentration Using AERMOD Dispersion Model. EnvironmentAsia, 2016. 9(1): p. 28-36. |
| 4069 | 124. | Islam, S.M.N., P.L. Jackson, and J. Aherne, Ambient nitrogen dioxide and sulfur dioxide |
| 4070 | | concentrations over a region of natural gas production, Northeastern British Columbia, Canada. |
| 4071 | | Atmospheric Environment, 2016. 143: p. 139-151. |
| 4072 | 125. | Kinsela, A.S., et al., Field-based measurements of sulfur gas emissions from an agricultural coastal |
| 4073 | 126 | Evilborg A ot al. Contribution of light tack H2S to total sulfur amissions in a ration with intensive |
| 4074 | 120. | animal production Nature Communications 2017 8(1): p. 1069 |
| 4075 | 107 | Doi X P at al. Characteristics of nollutant age releases from gruine dairy heaf and layer manure. |
| 4078 | 127. | and municipal wastewater. Water Research, 2015. 76 (Supplement C): p. 110-119. |
| 4078 | 128. | Ni. IO., et al., Effect of swine manure dilution on ammonia, hydrogen sulfide, carbon dioxide, and |
| 4079 | | <i>sulfur dioxide releases.</i> Science of The Total Environment, 2010. 408 (23): p. 5917-5923. |
| 4080 | 129. | Bi, H., et al., Adverse influences of drought and temperature extremes on survival of potential tree |
| 4081 | | species for commercial environmental forestry in the dryland areas on the western slopes of New South |
| 4082 | | Wales, Australia. Agricultural and Forest Meteorology, 2014. 197: p. 188-205. |
| 4083 | 130. | Hwang, HJ., SJ. Yook, and KH. Ahn, Experimental investigation of submicron and ultrafine |
| 4084 | | soot particle removal by tree leaves. Atmospheric Environment, 2011. 45(38): p. 6987-6994. |
| 4085 | 131. | Dzierżanowski, K., et al., Deposition of Particulate Matter of Different Size Fractions on Leaf |
| 4086 | | Surfaces and in Waxes of Urban Forest Species. International Journal of Phytoremediation, 2011. |
| 4087 | 100 | 13 (10): p. 1037-1046. |
| 4088 | 132. | Przybysz, A., et al., Accumulation of particulate matter and trace elements on vegetation as affected |
| 4089 | | by pollution level, rainfall and the passage of time. Science of The Total Environment, 2014. 481 : p. |
| 4090 | 100 | 360-369. |
| 4091 | 133. | Sæbø, A., et al., Plant species differences in particulate matter accumulation on leaf surfaces. Science |
| 4092 | 124 | Attivill DM and B Wilson Ecology i an Australian naronacting ad DM Attivill and B Wilson |
| 4093 | 134. | 2006 South Melbourne Vic: Oxford University Press |
| 4094 | 135 | Maiti SK and A Chowdhury Effects of Anthronogenic Pollution on Manarove Biodiversity A |
| 4096 | 100. | Review Journal of Environmental Protection 2013 Vol 04No 12: n 7 |
| 4097 | 136 | Currie BA and B Bass Estimates of air pollution mitigation with oreen plants and oreen roofs |
| 4098 | 1001 | using the UFORE model. Urban Ecosystems, 2008 11(4): p. 409-422 |
| 4099 | 137. | Pallardy, S.G., Physiology of Woody Plants, 2007, Burlington, UNITED STATES: Elsevier Science. |
| 4100 | 138. | Lange, O.L., et al., Physiological Plant Ecology II: Water Relations and Carbon Assimilation, 1982. |
| 4101 | | Germany: Springer Berlin Heidelberg. |
| 4102 | 139. | Wang, R., et al., Elevation-Related Variation in Leaf Stomatal Traits as a Function of Plant Functional |
| 4103 | | Type: Evidence from Changbai Mountain, China. PLOS ONE, 2014. 9(12): p. e115395. |
| 4104 | 140. | Australian Certified Organic, AUSTRALIAN CERTIFIED ORGANIC STANDARD - 2016. 2017, |
| 4105 | | Australian Organic Ltd.: Queensland. |
| 4106 | 141. | Reef, R., I.C. Feller, and C.E. Lovelock, <i>Nutrition of mangroves</i> . Tree Physiology, 2010. 30 (9): p. |
| 4107 | | 1148-1160. |
| 4108 | 142. | Lymburner, L., et al., Mapping the multi-decadal mangrove dynamics of the Australian coastline. |
| 4109 | | Remote Sensing of Environment, 2020. 238: p. 111185. |
| 4110 | 143. | Chauhan, R., A.L. Ramanathan, and T.K. Adhya, Assessment of methane and nitrous oxide flux |
| 4111 | | from mangroves along Eastern coast of India. Geofluids, 2008. 8(4): p. 321-332. |
| 4112 | 144. | Maher, D.T., et al., Pristine mangrove creek waters are a sink of nitrous oxide. Scientific reports, |
| 4113 | | 2016. 6 : p. 25701-25701. |

| 4114 | 145. | Jalota, S.K., et al., Chapter 1 - Emission of Greenhouse Gases and Their Warming Effect, in |
|--------------|------|--|
| 4115 | | Understanding Climate Change Impacts on Crop Productivity and Water Balance, S.K. Jalota, et al., |
| 4116 | | Editors. 2018, Academic Press. p. 1-53. |
| 4117 | 146. | Mucci, N., et al., Urban Noise and Psychological Distress: A Systematic Review. Int J Environ Res |
| 4118 | | Public Health, 2020. 17(18). |
| 4119 | 147. | Morillas, J.M.B., et al., Noise Pollution and Urban Planning. Current Pollution Reports, 2018. |
| 4120 | | 4(3): p. 208-219. |
| 4121 | 148. | Khan, J., et al., Road traffic air and noise pollution exposure assessment – A review of tools and |
| 4122 | | <i>techniques</i> . Science of The Total Environment, 2018. 634 : p. 661-676. |
| 4123 | 149. | Önder, S. and A. Akay, Reduction of Traffic Noise Pollution Effects by Using Vegetation, Turkey' |
| 4124 | | Sample. Journal of Engineering and Economic Development, 2015. 2 (2): p. 23-35. |
| 4125 | 150. | Mishra, R., M. Parida, and S. Rangnekar, Evaluation and analysis of traffic noise along bus rapid |
| 4126 | | transit system corridor. International Journal of Environmental Science & Technology, 2010. |
| 4127 | | 7(4): p. 737-750. |
| 4128 | 151. | WHO Regional Office for Europe. Burden of Disease from Environmental Noise. 2011 [cited 2020] |
| 4129 | | 29/01/2019]; Available from: |
| 4130 | | https://apps.who.int/iris/bitstream/handle/10665/326424/9789289002295-eng.pdf. |
| 4131 | 152. | Kim, J. and R. de Dear, Workspace satisfaction: The privacy-communication trade-off in open-plan |
| 4132 | | offices, Journal of Environmental Psychology, 2013, 36 : p. 18-26. |
| 4133 | 153. | Veitch, I.A., How and why to assess workplace design: Facilities management supports human |
| 4134 | | resources. Organizational Dynamics, 2018, 47 (2); p. 78-87. |
| 4135 | 154. | Galanti, T., et al., Work From Home During the COVID-19 Outbreak: The Impact on Employees' |
| 4136 | | Remote Work Productivity, Engagement, and Stress, Journal of Occupational and Environmental |
| 4137 | | Medicine. 2021 63 (7) |
| 4138 | 155 | Haanakangas, A., et al., Distraction distance and nerceived disturbance by noise — An analysis of 21 |
| 4139 | 1001 | onen-nlan offices The Journal of the Acoustical Society of America 2017 141(1): p 127-136 |
| 4140 | 156 | Wong N H et al Acoustics evaluation of vertical greenery systems for huilding valls Building |
| 4141 | 100. | and environment 2010 45(2): p 411-420 |
| 4141 | 157 | Azkorra 7 et al Finaluation of oreen jualls as a nassize acoustic insulation system for huildings |
| 4143 | 107. | Applied Acoustics 2015 89(Supplement C): p 46-56 |
| 1110 | 158 | Fabiani C et al Thermo-acoustic performance of green roof substrates in dynamic hyperothermal |
| 4145 | 100. | conditions Energy and Buildings 2018 178 n 140-153 |
| 4146 | 159 | Lacasta AM et al Acoustic evaluation of modular greenery noise harriers Urban Forestry & |
| 4147 | 107. | Urban Greening 2016 20 : n 172-179 |
| 4148 | 160 | Azkorra 7 et al Finaluation of oreen malls as a nassime acoustic insulation system for huildings |
| 1110 | 100. | Applied acoustics 2015 89: p. 46-56 |
| 4150 | 161 | Thomazelli R E Caetano and S Bertoli Acoustic properties of green walls: Absorption and |
| 4150 | 101. | insulation Proceedings of Meetings on Acoustics 2017 28 |
| 4152 | 162 | Bakker I and M Tennierik Annluing vertical greening systems to reduce traffic noise in outdoor |
| 4152 | 102. | environments: Operation of key design narameters and research methods. Building Acoustics 2023 |
| 4154 | | 30 : n 1351010X2311710 |
| 4154 | 163 | Vang H-S. I Kang and C. Cheal Random-Incidence Absorption and Scattering Coefficients of |
| 4155 | 105. | Vegetation Acta Acustica united with Acustica 2013 90: p. 370-388 |
| 4150 | 164 | Shaddick C at al. Half the world's nonulation are exposed to increasing air nollution, ppi Climate |
| 4157 | 104. | and Atmospheric Science 2020 3 (1): p 1-5 |
| 4150 | 165 | Zalakoviciuto R ot al Urban air pollution manning and traffic intensity: active transport |
| 4159 | 105. | ambigation in Air Pollution-Monitoring Quantification and Removal of Cases and Particles 2018 |
| 4100 | | IntechOpen |
| 4101 | 166 | World Health Organisation Ambient air nollution: A global assessment of exposure and hurden of |
| 4162 | 100. | diagaa 2014 |
| 4164 | 167 | Li I at al Modification of the effects of air nollutants on mortality by temperatures a sustaination |
| 4104 4165 | 107. | ranian and mata analysis. Science of the total environment 2017 ETE: p. 1556 1570 |
| 4100 | 168 | Cai V at al Associations of short term and long term avaguing to ambient air pollutante mith |
| 4100 | 100. | Cai, 1., et al., Associations of short-term and note analysis Hypostension 2016 69(1): p. (2.70) |
| 410/ | | nypertension. a systematic review and meta-analysis. Typertension, 2010. 66 (1): p. 62-70. |
| 4168 | 169. | Dong, T.T., et al., Emissions of gaseous pollutants from laboratory-based fires of vegetation from five |
|------|------|--|
| 4169 | | common vegetation types in Western Australia. Atmospheric Pollution Research, 2020. |
| 4170 | 170. | Australian Institute of Health Welfare, Australian bushfires 2019-20: exploring the short-term |
| 4171 | | health impacts. 2020, AIHW: Canberra. |
| 4172 | 171. | Australian Institute for Disaster Resilience. Bushfire. 2019 27/09/2022]; Available from: |
| 4173 | | https://knowledge.aidr.org.au/resources/bushfire/#:~:text=Bushfires%20can%20be%20started |
| 4174 | | %20by,can%20provide%20fuel%20for%20bushfires. |
| 4175 | 172. | Nolan, R. and R. Thorton. Bushfires 1: Understanding bushfires. 2016 26/09/2022]; Available |
| 4176 | | from: https://www.science.org.au/curious/bushfires. |
| 4177 | 173. | British Broadcasting Corporation. Australia fires: A visual guide to the bushfire crisis. 2020 |
| 4178 | | 18/09/2021]; Available from: <u>https://www.bbc.com/news/world-australia-50951043</u> . |
| 4179 | 174. | Boland, M. and N. Sas. Sydney Festival show Opening Night cancelled due to bushfires and poor air |
| 4180 | | quality. 2020; Available from: https://www.abc.net.au/news/2020-01-06/sydney-festival- |
| 4181 | | flagship-show-cancels-because-of-air-quality/11844952. |
| 4182 | 175. | Morton, A. Yes, Australia has always had bushfires: But 2019 is like nothing we've seen before. 2019 |
| 4183 | | 31/09/2021]; Available from: <u>https://www.theguardian.com/australia-</u> |
| 4184 | | news/2019/dec/25/factcheck-why-australias-monster-2019-bushfires-are-unprecedented. |
| 4185 | 176. | Dean, A. and D. Green, Climate change, air pollution and human health in Sydney, Australia: A |
| 4186 | | review of the literature. Environmental Research Letters, 2018. 13 (5): p. 053003. |
| 4187 | 177. | Bel, G. and M. Holst, Evaluation of the impact of bus rapid transit on air pollution in Mexico City. |
| 4188 | | Transport Policy, 2018. 63: p. 209-220. |
| 4189 | 178. | Ialaludin, B., et al., <i>Reflections on the Catastrophic 2019–2020 Australian Bushfires</i> . The Innovation, |
| 4190 | | 2020 1(1) |
| 4191 | 179 | Beck MI and DA Hensher Insights into the Imnact of Covid-19 on Household Travel Working |
| 4192 | 1 | Activities And Shonning in Australia-the early days under Restrictions 2020. |
| 4193 | 180 | Isaifan R The dramatic immact of Coronavirus outhreak on air quality: Has it saved as much as it has |
| 4194 | 100. | killed so far? Global Journal of Environmental Science and Management 2020 6(3): p. 275-288 |
| 4195 | 181 | Dutheil F IS Baker and V Navel COVID-19 as a factor influencing air nollution? |
| 4196 | 101. | Environmental Pollution (Barking Essey: 1987) 2020 263: p 114466 |
| 4197 | 182 | World Health Organisation WHO Coronavirus Disease (COVID-19) Dashboard 2020: Available |
| 4198 | 102. | from: https://covid19.who.int/ |
| 4199 | 183 | World Health Organisation Air nollution 2020: Available from: https://www.who.int/health- |
| 4200 | 100. | topics/air-pollution#tab=tab_1 |
| 4200 | 184 | Burnett R et al Clobal estimates of mortality associated with long-term exposure to outdoor fine |
| 4201 | 104. | narticulate matter. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 2018 115(38): p. 9592 |
| 4202 | 185 | Lalionald L at al. Loss of life expectancy from air pollution compared to other rick factors: a |
| 4203 | 105. | unevend, J., et al., Loss of the expectation form all politicion compared to other risk juctors. a |
| 4204 | 186 | World Health Organisation Health carines from climate mitigation can offect costs note |
| 4205 | 100. | norticingute at COD21 Darie Climate Conference 2015 8/11/20211: Available from: |
| 4206 | | https://www.who.int/powe/item/07.12.2015 health savings from climate mitigation can |
| 4207 | | offect agete pate participants of con21 paris climate conference |
| 4200 | 107 | Department of Health Concurring (COVID 10) and statistics 2020 21/07/20201 |
| 4209 | 107. | Department of Health. Coronadirus (COVID-19) case numbers and statistics. 2020 51/07/2020]; |
| 4210 | | Available from: <u>https://www.nealth.gov.au/news/nealth-alens/novel-coronavirus-2019-ncov-</u> |
| 4211 | | nearth-aren/coronavirus-covid-19-current-situation-and-case-numbers#now-australia- |
| 4212 | 100 | <u>compares-with-the-world</u> . |
| 4213 | 188. | Parker, K., Health impacts of air pollution in the Syaney basin, in General Purpose Standing |
| 4214 | 100 | Committee, L. Council, Editor. 2006, New South Wales Parliament: New South Wales. |
| 4215 | 189. | Shrestna, A., et al., Exposure to air poliutants among cyclists: a comparison of different cycling routes |
| 4216 | 100 | in Perin, vvestern Australia. Air Quality, Atmosphere & Health, 2020; p. 1-12. |
| 4217 | 190. | wausen, C., et al., Comparison of land-use regression models for predicting spatial NOx contrasts |
| 4218 | 101 | over a three year period in Osio, Norway. Atmospheric Environment, 2011. 45(21): p. 35/6-3583. |
| 4219 | 191. | Douglas, A.N., F.J. Irga, and F.K. Torpy, Determining broad scale associations between air |
| 4220 | | poliulunis unu urbun jorestry: A novel multifacetea methodological approach. Environmental |
| 4221 | | Pollution, 2019. 247: p. 474-481. |

| 4222 | 192. | Gilbert, N.L., et al., Assessing Spatial Variability of Ambient Nitrogen Dioxide in Montréal, Canada, |
|------|------|---|
| 4223 | | with a Land-Use Regression Model. Journal of the Air & Waste Management Association, 2005. |
| 4224 | | 55(8): p. 1059-1063. |
| 4225 | 193. | Ross, Z., et al., Nitrogen dioxide prediction in Southern California using land use regression modeling: |
| 4226 | | potential for environmental health analyses. J Expos Sci Environ Epidemiol, 2005. 16(2): p. 106-114. |
| 4227 | 194. | Ryan, P.H. and G.K. LeMasters, A Review of Land-use Regression Models for Characterizing |
| 4228 | | Intraurban Air Pollution Exposure. Inhalation Toxicology, 2007. 19(sup1): p. 127-133. |
| 4229 | 195. | Kalisa, E., et al., Temperature and air pollution relationship during heatwaves in Birmingham, UK. |
| 4230 | | Sustainable cities and society, 2018. 43: p. 111-120. |
| 4231 | 196. | Elminir, H.K., Dependence of urban air pollutants on meteorology. Science of The Total |
| 4232 | | Environment, 2005. 350 (1): p. 225-237. |
| 4233 | 197. | Coker, E.S., et al., The Effects of Air Pollution on COVID-19 Related Mortality in Northern Italy. |
| 4234 | | Environmental and Resource Economics, 2020, 76(4); p. 611-634. |
| 4235 | 198. | López-Feldman, A., D. Heres, and F. Marquez-Padilla, Air pollution exposure and COVID-19: A |
| 4236 | 1701 | look at mortality in Mexico City using individual-level data. Science of The Total Environment. |
| 4237 | | 2021 756 p 143929 |
| 4238 | 199 | Y_{00} L-M et al. New indices for wet scavenging of air pollutants (O3 CO NO2 SO2 and PM10) |
| 4230 | 177. | hu summertime rain Atmospheric Environment 2014 82: p. 226-237 |
| 4237 | 200 | Kwak H-V et al. Identifying the correlation between rainfall traffic flow performance and air |
| 4240 | 200. | nollution concentration in Secul using a nath analysis Transportation research proceedia 2017 25: |
| 4241 | | politikon concentration in ocoar asing a pain anarysis. Transportation research proceedia, 2017. 25. |
| 4242 | 201 | p. 5552-5505. Theng K at al. Constatistical analysistical of spatial pariation of summaritime temperatures in the |
| 4243 | 201. | Detroit metropolitan racion Environmental research 2011 111(8): p 1046 1052 |
| 4244 | 202 | Decroit metropoitum region. Environmental research, 2011. 11(6). p. 1040-1005. |
| 4245 | 202. | Dasgupia, S., et al., Trujic, Air Poliulion, and Distributional Impacts in Dar es Salaam. A Spalla |
| 4246 | 202 | Analysis with New Salenine Data. 2020, The World Bark. |
| 4247 | 203. | New South Wales Government. COVID-19 rules. 2021 20/01/2021]; Available from: |
| 4248 | 204 | <u>nttps://www.nsw.gov.au/covid-19/stay-sale/rules</u> . |
| 4249 | 204. | Australian Bureau of Statistics. Australian Statistical Geography Standard (ASGS) Edition 3. 2021 |
| 4250 | | 27/09/2022]; Available from: <u>https://www.abs.gov.au/statistics/standards/australian-</u> |
| 4251 | 205 | statistical-geography-standard-asgs-edition-3/jul2021-jun2026. |
| 4252 | 205. | Bureau of Meteorology. Daily Rainfall. 2020 05/07/2020]; Available from: |
| 4253 | | http://www.bom.gov.au/jsp/ncc/cdio/weatherData/av?p_nccObsCode=136&p_display_type= |
| 4254 | 201 | dailyDataFile&p startYear=&p c=&p stn num=066006. |
| 4255 | 206. | Iransport for NSW. Iraffic Volume Viewer. 2020 12/0//2020J; Available from: |
| 4256 | | https://www.rms.nsw.gov.au/about/corporate-publications/statistics/traffic-volumes/aadt- |
| 4257 | | map/index.html#/?z=6. |
| 4258 | 207. | Richards, L., N. Brew, and L. Smith. 2019–20 Australian bushfires – frequently asked questions: a |
| 4259 | | quick guide. 2020 7/09/2021]; Available from: |
| 4260 | | https://www.aph.gov.au/About_Parliament/Parliamentary_Departments/Parliamentary_Lib |
| 4261 | | rary/pubs/rp/rp1920/Quick_Guides/AustralianBushfires. |
| 4262 | 208. | Storen, R. and N. Corrigan. COVID-19: a chronology of state and territory government |
| 4263 | | announcements (up until 30 June 2020). 2020 12/09/2021]; Available from: |
| 4264 | | https://www.aph.gov.au/About Parliament/Parliamentary Departments/Parliamentary Lib |
| 4265 | | <u>rary/pubs/rp/rp2021/Chronologies/COVID-19StateTerritoryGovernmentAnnouncements.</u> |
| 4266 | 209. | Department of Planning and Environment. <i>Fire Extent and Severity Mapping (FESM)</i> 2019/20. |
| 4267 | | 2020 28/09/2022]; Available from: <u>https://datasets.seed.nsw.gov.au/dataset/f7eb3f73-5831-</u> |
| 4268 | | <u>4cc9-8259-8d1f210214ac/metaexport/html</u> . |
| 4269 | 210. | Geoscience Australia. Appendix M - The Geocentric Datum of Australia. 2006 08/07/2021]; |
| 4270 | | Available from: <u>http://www.ga.gov.au/mapspecs/250k100k/appendix_m.html</u> . |
| 4271 | 211. | Field, A.P., Discovering statistics using IBM SPSS. 4th ed. ed. 2013, London: SAGE. |
| 4272 | 212. | Laerd Statistics. <i>Sphericity</i> . 2018 29/05/2022]; Available from: |
| 4273 | | https://statistics.laerd.com/statistical-guides/sphericity-statistical-guide.php. |
| 4274 | 213. | Becker, L.A. General Linear Model (GLM): 2-Way, Between-Subjects Designs. 1999 27/07/2017)]; |
| 4275 | | Available from: https://www.uccs.edu/lbecker/glm_2way.html. |

| 4276 | 214. | Garbin, C. 2xk 2-Factor Between Groups ANOVA with EMMEANS Follow-ups. 2015 30/07/2017)]; |
|------|------|--|
| 4277 | | Available from: <u>http://psych.unl.edu/psycrs/942/q2/2xk_factorial_142.pdf</u> . |
| 4278 | 215. | Department of Planning, I.a.E., ,. Standards and goals for measuring air pollution. 2020 |
| 4279 | | 13/07/2020]; Available from: |
| 4280 | | https://www.environment.nsw.gov.au/topics/air/understanding-air-quality-data/standards- |
| 4281 | | and-goals. |
| 4282 | 216. | Otmani, A., et al., Impact of Covid-19 lockdown on PM10, SO2 and NO2 concentrations in Salé City |
| 4283 | | (Morocco). Science of The Total Environment, 2020: p. 139541. |
| 4284 | 217. | Cadotte, M., Early evidence that COVID-19 government policies reduce urban air pollution. 2020. |
| 4285 | 218. | Bauwens, M., et al., Impact of Coronavirus Outbreak on NO2 Pollution Assessed Using TROPOMI |
| 4286 | | and OMI Observations. Geophysical Research Letters, 2020. 47(11): p. e2020GL087978. |
| 4287 | 219. | Varotsos, C., et al., The Signature of the Coronavirus Lockdown in Air Pollution in Greece. Water, |
| 4288 | | Air, & Soil Pollution, 2021. 232(3): p. 119. |
| 4289 | 220. | De Vos, J., The effect of COVID-19 and subsequent social distancing on travel behavior. |
| 4290 | | Transportation Research Interdisciplinary Perspectives, 2020: p. 100121. |
| 4291 | 221. | Scorrano, M. and R. Danielis, Active mobility in an Italian city: Mode choice determinants and |
| 4292 | | attitudes before and during the Covid-19 emergency. Research in Transportation Economics, 2021. |
| 4293 | | 86: p. 101031. |
| 4294 | 222. | Aloi, A., et al., Effects of the COVID-19 Lockdown on Urban Mobility: Empirical Evidence from the |
| 4295 | | City of Santander (Spain). Sustainability, 2020. 12(9). |
| 4296 | 223. | Restrepo, C.E., Nitrogen Dioxide, Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Transportation in Urban Areas: |
| 4297 | | Lessons From the Covid-19 Pandemic. Frontiers in Environmental Science, 2021. 9(204). |
| 4298 | 224. | Federal Chamber of Automotive Industries. New vehicle sales down in challenging 2019 market. |
| 4299 | | 2020 20/01/2022]; Available from: https://www.fcai.com.au/news/index/view/news/600. |
| 4300 | 225. | Federal Chamber of Automotive Industries. FCAI releases VFACTS 2020 new vehicle sales figures. |
| 4301 | | 2021 20/01/2022]; Available from: https://www.fcai.com.au/news/index/view/news/695. |
| 4302 | 226. | Transurban, Urban Mobility Trends From Covid-19, in Industry Report. 2020, Transurban: |
| 4303 | | Australia. |
| 4304 | 227. | Bureau of Transportation Statistics. Daily Vehicle Travel During the COVID-19 Public Health |
| 4305 | | Emergency. 2021 9/11/2021]; Available from: https://www.bts.gov/covid-19/daily-vehicle- |
| 4306 | | travel. |
| 4307 | 228. | INRIX, The Impact of COVID-19 on Truck Movement in Europe. 2021: Europe. |
| 4308 | 229. | Wang, Y., et al., Changes in air quality related to the control of coronavirus in China: Implications for |
| 4309 | | traffic and industrial emissions. Science of The Total Environment, 2020. 731: p. 139133. |
| 4310 | 230. | Kerr, G.H., D.L. Goldberg, and S.C. Anenberg, COVID-19 pandemic reveals persistent disparities |
| 4311 | | <i>in nitrogen dioxide pollution.</i> Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, 2021. 118 (30): p. |
| 4312 | | e2022409118. |
| 4313 | 231. | Yin, S., et al., The abnormal change of air quality and air pollutants induced by the forest fire in |
| 4314 | | Sumatra and Borneo in 2015. Atmospheric Research, 2020: p. 105027. |
| 4315 | 232. | Kamarehie, B., et al., Quantification of health effects related to SO2 and NO2 pollutants by using air |
| 4316 | | quality model. Journal of Advances in Environmental Health Research, 2017. 5(1): p. 44-50. |
| 4317 | 233. | Barnett Adrian, G., et al., The Effects of Air Pollution on Hospitalizations for Cardiovascular Disease |
| 4318 | | in Elderly People in Australian and New Zealand Cities. Environmental Health Perspectives, 2006. |
| 4319 | | 114 (7): p. 1018-1023. |
| 4320 | 234. | Lu, B., et al., Air Pollution Forecasts: An Overview. International Journal of Environmental |
| 4321 | | Research and Public Health, 2018. 15(4): p. 780. |
| 4322 | 235. | Chen, L., K. Verrall, and S. Tong, Air particulate pollution due to bushfires and respiratory hospital |
| 4323 | | admissions in Brisbane, Australia. International journal of environmental health research, 2006. |
| 4324 | | 16 (03): p. 181-191. |
| 4325 | 236. | Johnston, F.H., et al., Creating an Integrated Historical Record of Extreme Particulate Air Pollution |
| 4326 | | Events in Australian Cities from 1994 to 2007. Journal of the Air & Waste Management |
| 4327 | | Association, 2011. 61(4): p. 390-398. |
| 4328 | 237. | Martin, K.L., et al., Air pollution from bushfires and their association with hospital admissions in |
| 4329 | | Sydney, Newcastle and Wollongong, Australia 1994–2007. Australian and New Zealand Journal |
| 4330 | | of Public Health, 2013. 37 (3): p. 238-243. |

| 4331 | 238. | Dennekamp, M. and M.J. Abramson, The effects of bushfire smoke on respiratory health. |
|------|------|--|
| 4332 | | Respirology, 2011. 16(2): p. 198-209. |
| 4333 | 239. | Vardoulakis, S., et al., Bushfire smoke: urgent need for a national health protection strategy. Medical |
| 4334 | | Journal of Australia, 2020. 212(8): p. 349-353. e1. |
| 4335 | 240. | MacIntyre, C.R., et al., Adverse Health Effects in People with and without Preexisting Respiratory |
| 4336 | | Conditions during Bushfire Smoke Exposure in the 2019/2020 Australian Summer. Am J Respir Crit |
| 4337 | | Care Med, 2021. 204(3): p. 368-371. |
| 4338 | 241. | Borchers Arriagada, N., et al., Unprecedented smoke-related health burden associated with the 2019– |
| 4339 | | 20 bushfires in eastern Australia. Medical Journal of Australia, 2020. |
| 4340 | 242. | Nolan, R.H., et al., Causes and consequences of eastern Australia's 2019–20 season of mega-fires. |
| 4341 | | Global change biology, 2020. 26(3): p. 1039-1041. |
| 4342 | 243. | Wen, L.M., J. Kite, and C. Rissel, Is there a role for workplaces in reducing employees' driving to |
| 4343 | | work? Findings from a cross-sectional survey from inner-west Sydney, Australia. BMC Public Health, |
| 4344 | | 2010. 10 (1): p. 50. |
| 4345 | 244. | Varotsos, C.A., V.F. Krapivin, and F.A. Mkrtchyan, A New Passive Microwave Tool for |
| 4346 | | Operational Forest Fires Detection: A Case Study of Siberia in 2019. Remote Sensing, 2020. 12(5): |
| 4347 | | p. 835. |
| 4348 | 245. | Vardoulakis, S., et al., Bushfire smoke: urgent need for a national health protection strategy. Medical |
| 4349 | | Journal of Australia, 2020. 212 (8): p. 349-353.e1. |
| 4350 | 246. | Cowie, C.T., et al., Policy Implications for Protecting Health from the Hazards of Fire Smoke. A Panel |
| 4351 | | Discussion Report from the Workshop Landscape Fire Smoke: Protecting Health in an Era of Escalating |
| 4352 | | Fire Risk. International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health, 2021. 18(11). |
| 4353 | 247. | Zhang, J., et al., Analysis of the Impact of the 2019–20 Australian Bushfire Season on the Atmospheric |
| 4354 | | <i>Environment</i> . Frontiers in Earth Science, 2021. 9 (459). |
| 4355 | 248. | Williamson, G.I., et al., A transdisciplinary approach to understanding the health effects of wildfire |
| 4356 | | and prescribed fire smoke regimes. Environmental Research Letters, 2016. 11(12): p. 125009. |
| 4357 | 249. | Williamson, G.I., et al., Satellite-based comparison of fire intensity and smoke plumes from prescribed |
| 4358 | | fires and wildfires in south-eastern Australia. International Journal of Wildland Fire, 2013. 22(2): |
| 4359 | | p. 121-129. |
| 4360 | 250. | Dunne, D. Explainer: How climate change is affecting wildfires around the world. 2020 9/11/2021]; |
| 4361 | | Available from: https://www.carbonbrief.org/explainer-how-climate-change-is-affecting- |
| 4362 | | wildfires-around-the-world. |
| 4363 | 251. | McCormick, B., Is Fuel Reduction Burning the Answer?, in Current Issues Brief Index 2002-03. 2002, |
| 4364 | | Parliament of Australia: Australia. |
| 4365 | 252. | Dawkins, R. Protecting the health of Australians through improved bushfire smoke forecasting. 2021 |
| 4366 | | 8/11/2021]; Available from: https://ecos.csiro.au/air-guality-forecasting/. |
| 4367 | 253. | Song, Y., X. Zhang, and M. Zhang, Research on the strategic interaction of China's regional air |
| 4368 | | pollution regulation: spatial interpretation of "incomplete implementation" of regulatory policies. |
| 4369 | | Environmental Science and Pollution Research, 2020. 27 (34): p. 42557-42570. |
| 4370 | 254. | Goodkind, A.L., J.S. Coggins, and J.D. Marshall, A Spatial Model of Air Pollution: The Impact of |
| 4371 | | the Concentration-Response Function. Journal of the Association of Environmental and Resource |
| 4372 | | Economists, 2014, 1(4): p. 451-479. |
| 4373 | 255. | Moglia, M., et al., Accelerating a green recovery of cities: Lessons from a scoving review and a proposal |
| 4374 | | for mission-oriented recovery towards post-pandemic urban resilience. Developments in the Built |
| 4375 | | Environment, 2021. 7: p. 100052. |
| 4376 | 256. | Elliott, R.I.R., I. Schumacher, and C. Withagen, Suggestions for a Covid-19 Post-Pandemic |
| 4377 | | Research Agenda in Environmental Economics. Environmental and Resource Economics. 2020. |
| 4378 | | 76 (4): p. 1187-1213. |
| 4379 | 257. | Sharifi, A. and A.R. Khavarian-Garmsir. The COVID-19 pandemic: Impacts on cities and major |
| 4380 | | lessons for urban planning, design, and management. Science of The Total Environment, 2020, 749 : |
| 4381 | | p. 142391. |
| 4382 | 258. | Chung, C.K.L., J. Xu, and M. Zhang, Geographies of Covid-19: how space and virus shape each other |
| 4383 | | Asian Geographer, 2020. 37 (2): p. 99-116. |
| 4384 | 259. | Cole, R.J., <i>Navigating climate change: Rethinking the role of buildings</i> . Sustainability (Switzerland). |
| 4385 | | 2020. 12 (22): p. 1-25. |

| 4386 | 260. | Varotsos, C.A. and V.F. Krapivin, A new model for the spread of COVID-19 and the improvement |
|------|-------------|--|
| 4387 | | <i>of safety</i> . Safety Science, 2020. 132 : p. 104962. |
| 4388 | 261. | Varotsos, C.A., V.F. Krapivin, and Y. Xue, Diagnostic model for the society safety under COVID- |
| 4389 | | 19 pandemic conditions. Safety Science, 2021. 136: p. 105164. |
| 4390 | 262. | Ulpiani, G., G. Ranzi, and M. Santamouris, Experimental evidence of the multiple microclimatic |
| 4391 | | impacts of bushfires in affected urban areas: the case of Sydney during the 2019/2020 Australian season. |
| 4392 | | Environmental Research Communications, 2020. 2(6): p. 065005. |
| 4393 | 263. | Roteta, E., et al., Landsat and Sentinel-2 Based Burned Area Mapping Tools in Google Earth Engine. |
| 4394 | | Remote Sensing, 2021. 13(4). |
| 4395 | 264. | Berndtsson, J.C., Green roof performance towards management of runoff water quantity and quality: |
| 4396 | | A review. Ecological Engineering, 2010. 36(4): p. 351-360. |
| 4397 | 265. | Dallimer, M., et al., Temporal changes in greenspace in a highly urbanized region. Biology Letters, |
| 4398 | | 2011. 7 (5): p. 763-766. |
| 4399 | 266. | World Health Organisation. Ambient (outdoor) air quality and health. 2018 1/11/2018)]; Available |
| 4400 | | from: http://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/ambient-(outdoor)-air-quality-and- |
| 4401 | | health. |
| 4402 | 267. | Lopucki, R. and A. Kiersztyn, Urban green space conservation and management based on |
| 4403 | | biodiversity of terrestrial fauna-A decision support tool. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2015. |
| 4404 | | 14 (3): p. 508-518. |
| 4405 | 268. | Shwartz, A., et al., Enhancing urban biodiversity and its influence on city-dwellers: An experiment. |
| 4406 | | Biological Conservation, 2014, 171 : p. 82-90. |
| 4407 | 269. | Zinia, N.I. and P. McShane. Ecosystem services management: An evaluation of green adaptations for |
| 4408 | | urban development in Dhaka, Bangladesh, Landscape and Urban Planning, 2018, 173 ; p. 23-32. |
| 4409 | 270 | Sheweka, S. and A. Magdy. The Living walls as an Approach for a Healthy Urban Environment. |
| 4410 | | Energy Procedia. 2011. 6: p. 592-599 |
| 4411 | 271 | Pantavou K et al Evaluating thermal comfort conditions and health responses during an extremely |
| 4412 | 2/1. | hot summer in Athens Building and Environment 2011 46(2): p 339-344 |
| 4413 | 272 | Wang Y and H Akhari Commaring the effects of Urban Heat Island Mitigation Strategies for |
| 4414 | 2, 2. | Toronto Canada Energy and Buildings 2015 114 |
| 4415 | 273 | Santamouris M Analyzing the heat island magnitude and characteristics in one hundred Asian and |
| 4416 | 270. | Australian cities and regions Science of The Total Environment 2015 512-513: p. 582-598 |
| 4417 | 274 | Berardi II Sustainability Assessment in the Construction Sector Rating Systems and Rated |
| 4418 | 27 1. | Buildings Sustainable Development 2012 20(6): p 411-424 |
| 1110 | 275 | Lin B et al IIrhan Green Infrastructure Impacts on Climate Regulation Services in Sudney |
| 4420 | 270. | Australia Sustainability 2016 8(8): n 788 |
| 4421 | 276 | Department of Economic and Social Affairs, P.D. World Urhanization Prospects 2018, 2018 [cited |
| 4421 | 270. | 2019 1st November 2019]: A vailable from: https://population.up.org/www/Country-Profiles/ |
| 4422 | 277 | Douglas A NL et al. Evaluating and comparing the green wall retrafit suitability across major |
| 4423 | 277. | Australian cities Journal of Environmental Management 2021 208: p. 112417 |
| 4424 | 278 | Bonthoux S. et al. Improving nature experience in cities: What are needed in references for measured |
| 4425 | 270. | strates Lournal of Environmental Management 2010, 220 , p. 225-244 |
| 4420 | 270 | Streets: Journal of Environmental Management, 2019. 230: p. 555-544. |
| 4427 | 279. | Busato, F., K.M. Lazzarin, and M. Noro, Three years of study of the Groun Heat Island in Padda. |
| 4428 | 200 | Experimental results. Sustainable Cities and Society, 2014. 10: p. 251-258. |
| 4429 | 280. | Faney, C.A., A New Dimension in Green Infrastructure: The Case of the Green Wall. 2017, |
| 4430 | 001 | University of Colorado at Denver: United States Colorado. p. 112. |
| 4431 | 281. | Manso, M. and J. Castro-Gomes, Green wall systems: A review of their characteristics. Renewable |
| 4432 | 202 | and Sustainable Energy Reviews, 2015. 41 : p. 863-871. |
| 4433 | 282. | Zhang, B., et al., The cooling effect of urban green spaces as a contribution to energy-suoting and |
| 4434 | 202 | emission-reduction: A case study in Beijing, China. Building and Environment, 2014. 76: p. 37-43. |
| 4435 | 283. | wong, N.H., et al., <i>Greenery as a mitigation and adaptation strategy to urban heat</i> . Nature Reviews |
| 4436 | 0 04 | Earth & Environment, 2021. 2(3): p. 166-181. |
| 4437 | 284. | Baptiste, A.K., C. Foley, and R. Smardon, Understanding urban neighborhood differences in |
| 4438 | | willingness to implement green infrastructure measures: a case study of Syracuse, NY. Landscape |
| 4439 | | and Urban Planning, 2015. 136 : p. 1-12. |

| 4440 | 285. | Malinowski, P., Integrated water management and green infrastructure retrofits in urban areas: |
|------|------|--|
| 4441 | | Perspectives on energy savings, water quality improvements and economic incentives, J.S. Wu, et al., |
| 4442 | | Editors. 2017, ProQuest Dissertations Publishing. |
| 4443 | 286. | Lau, J.T. and D.Y.S. Mah, Green Wall for Retention of Stormwater. Pertanika Journal of Science |
| 4444 | | & Technology, 2018. 26 (1): p. 283-297. |
| 4445 | 287. | VanWoert, N.D., et al., Green roof stormwater retention: Effects of roof surface, slope, and media |
| 4446 | | depth. J Environ Qual, 2005. 34. |
| 4447 | 288. | Madre, F., et al., Building biodiversity: Vegetated façades as habitats for spider and beetle assemblages. |
| 4448 | | Global Ecology and Conservation, 2015. 3: p. 222-233. |
| 4449 | 289. | Chiquet, C., The animal biodiversity of 'green walls' in the urban environment, in Ecology. 2014, |
| 4450 | | Staffordshire University: United Kingdom. |
| 4451 | 290. | Perez, G. and K. Perini, Nature Based Strategies for Urban and Building Sustainability. 2018, Saint |
| 4452 | | Louis, UNITED STATES: Elsevier Science & Technology. |
| 4453 | 291. | Joshi, S.V. and S. Ghosh, On the air cleansing efficiency of an extended green wall: A CFD analysis |
| 4454 | | of mechanistic details of transport processes. Journal of Theoretical Biology, 2014. 361: p. 101-110. |
| 4455 | 292. | Abhijith, K.V., et al., Air pollution abatement performances of green infrastructure in open road and |
| 4456 | | <i>built-up street canyon environments – A review.</i> Atmospheric Environment, 2017. 162 : p. 71-86. |
| 4457 | 293. | O'Donnell, E.C., J.E. Lamond, and C.R. Thorne, Recognising barriers to implementation of Blue- |
| 4458 | | Green Infrastructure: a Newcastle case study. Urban Water Journal, 2017. 14(9): p. 964-971. |
| 4459 | 294. | Jang, H.S., H.J. Kim, and J.Y. Jeon, Scale-model method for measuring noise reduction in residential |
| 4460 | | <i>buildings by vegetation.</i> Building and Environment, 2015. 86 : p. 81-88. |
| 4461 | 295. | Farid, F.H.M., et al., Green "Breathing Facades" for Occupants' Improved Quality of Life. Procedia |
| 4462 | | - Social and Behavioral Sciences, 2016. 234 : p. 173-184. |
| 4463 | 296. | Stigsdotter, U.K., et al., Health promoting outdoor environments - Associations between green space, |
| 4464 | | and health, health-related quality of life and stress based on a Danish national representative survey. |
| 4465 | | Scandinavian Journal of Public Health, 2010, 38 (4); p. 411-417. |
| 4466 | 297. | Solera Jimenez, M., Green walls: a sustainable approach to climate change, a case study of London. |
| 4467 | | Architectural Science Review, 2018. 61 (1-2): p. 48-57. |
| 4468 | 298. | Wendelboe-Nelson, C., et al., A Scoping Review Mapping Research on Green Space and Associated |
| 4469 | | Mental Health Benefits. International journal of environmental research and public health, 2019. |
| 4470 | | 16 (12). |
| 4471 | 299. | Ghazalli, A.J., et al., Physical and Non-Physical Benefits of Vertical Greenery Systems: A Review. |
| 4472 | | Journal of Urban Technology, 2019. 26 (4): p. 53-78. |
| 4473 | 300. | Cardinali, M., et al., <i>Green walls and health: An umbrella review</i> . Nature-Based Solutions, 2023. |
| 4474 | | 3 : p. 100070. |
| 4475 | 301. | Haaland, C. and C.K. van den Bosch, Challenges and strategies for urban green-space planning in |
| 4476 | | cities undergoing densification: A review. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2015. 14(4): p. 760- |
| 4477 | | 771. |
| 4478 | 302. | Teotónio, I., C.M. Silva, and C.O. Cruz, Economics of green roofs and green walls: A literature |
| 4479 | | review. Sustainable Cities and Society, 2021. 69: p. 102781. |
| 4480 | 303. | Marzouk, M.A., M.A. Salheen, and L.K. Fischer, Towards sustainable urbanization in new cities: |
| 4481 | | Social acceptance and preferences of agricultural and solar energy systems. Technology in Society. |
| 4482 | | 2024. 77: p. 102561. |
| 4483 | 304. | Farrokhirad, E. and N. Gheitarani, How Green Wall Imploratory Strategies Can Be Facilitated and |
| 4484 | | Optimized through Public Engagement? European Online Journal of Natural and Social Sciences. |
| 4485 | | 2024. 13(2). |
| 4486 | 305. | Zhao, DX., et al., Social problems of green buildings: From the humanistic needs to social acceptance. |
| 4487 | | Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews, 2015, 51 : p. 1594-1609. |
| 4488 | 306 | Sari, R., et al., Improving the climate resilience of European cities via socially acceptable nature-based |
| 4489 | 0000 | solutions npi Urban Sustainability, 2023 3 (1); p. 9. |
| 4490 | 307 | Gashu, K., T. Gebre-Egziabher, and M. Wubneh, Local communities' nercentions and use of urban |
| 4491 | 507. | green infrastructure in two Ethiopian cities: Bahir Dar and Hawassa Journal of Environmental |
| 4492 | | Planning and Management, 2020, 63(2): p. 287-316 |
| 4493 | 308 | Villamor, G.B., et al. Assessing stakeholders' nercentions and values towards social-ecological |
| 4494 | 500. | sustems using narticinatory methods Ecological Processes 2014 3(1): p 22 |
| | | |

| 4495 | 309. | Madureira, H., et al., Urban residents' beliefs concerning green space benefits in four cities in France |
|------|------|--|
| 4496 | | and Portugal. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2015. 14(1): p. 56-64. |
| 4497 | 310. | Sanesi, G. and F. Chiarello, Residents and urban green spaces: The case of Bari. Urban Forestry & |
| 4498 | | Urban Greening, 2006. 4(3): p. 125-134. |
| 4499 | 311. | James, P., et al., Towards an integrated understanding of green space in the European built |
| 4500 | | environment. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2009. 8(2): p. 65-75. |
| 4501 | 312. | Faehnle, M., et al., How can residents' experiences inform planning of urban green infrastructure? |
| 4502 | | Case Finland. Landscape and Urban Planning, 2014. 130: p. 171-183. |
| 4503 | 313. | Falxa-Raymond, N., E. Svendsen, and L.K. Campbell, From job training to green jobs: A case |
| 4504 | | study of a young adult employment program centered on environmental restoration in New York City, |
| 4505 | | USA. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2013. 12(3): p. 287-295. |
| 4506 | 314. | Vandermeulen, V., et al., The use of economic valuation to create public support for green |
| 4507 | | infrastructure investments in urban areas. Landscape and Urban Planning, 2011. 103(2): p. 198- |
| 4508 | | 206. |
| 4509 | 315. | Xiao, Y., et al., Estimating the willingness to pay for green space services in Shanghai: Implications |
| 4510 | | for social equity in urban China. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2017. 26: p. 95-103. |
| 4511 | 316. | Rogers, G.O. and S. Sukolratanametee, Neighborhood design and sense of community: Comparing |
| 4512 | | suburban neighborhoods in Houston Texas Landscape and Urban Planning, 2009 92 (3): p. 325- |
| 4513 | | 334 |
| 4514 | 317 | Rupprecht CDD Informal Urban Green Space: Residents' Percention Use and Management |
| 4515 | 017. | Preferences across Four Major Jananese Shrinking Cities I and 2017 6(3) |
| 4516 | 318 | Balram S and S Dragićović Attitudes toward urban areen snaces: integrating questionnaire survey |
| 4517 | 510. | and collaboratize CIS techniques to immoze attitude measurements. Landscape and Urban Planning |
| 4518 | | 2005 71(2): p 147-162 |
| 4510 | 310 | Ode Sang \mathring{A} et al. The effects of naturalness gender and age on how when arean space is perceived. |
| 4519 | 519. | oue Sang, A., et al., The effects of naturalness, genuer, and use on now aroun green space is perceived |
| 4520 | 220 | Loo V C and K H Vim Attitudes of Citizene towards likhan Darks and Crean Sugges for likhan |
| 4521 | 320. | Lee, 1C. and KH. Kini, Attitudes of Cultures towards around Furks and Green Spaces for aroun |
| 4522 | | Sustainability. The Case of Gyeongsan City, Republic of Rorea. Sustainability, 2015. 7(7): p. 8240- |
| 4523 | 201 | 0204. Novišš A st al Deventions of necessational trail immaste on an unkan forest mally A controlled field. |
| 4524 | 321. | vertic, A., et al., Perceptions of recreational trait impacts on an aroun forest wark. A controlled field |
| 4525 | 222 | <i>experiment</i> . Orban Forestry & Orban Greening, 2015. 14 (1): p. 89-98. |
| 4526 | 322. | Liberalesso, 1., et al., Green infrustructure and public policies. An international review of green roofs |
| 4527 | 222 | and green waits incentives. Land Use Policy, 2020. 96: p. 104693. |
| 4528 | 323. | williams, N.S.G., J.P. Rayner, and K.J. Raynor, <i>Green roofs for a wide brown land</i> : Opportunities |
| 4529 | | and barriers for rooftop greening in Australia. Orban Forestry & Orban Greening, 2010. 9(3): p. |
| 4530 | | 245-251. |
| 4531 | 324. | Perkins, M. and D. Joyce, <i>Living Wall and Green Proof Plants for Australia</i> . 2012: RIRDC. |
| 4532 | 325. | Bureau of Meteorology. Bureau of Meteorology Climate Zones. 2014 13/03/2021]; Available from: |
| 4533 | | http://www.bom.gov.au/iwk/climate_zones/map_1.shtml. |
| 4534 | 326. | Abdul, R., et al., <i>Vertical greenery systems (VGS) in urban tropics</i> . Open house international, 2014. |
| 4535 | | 39 (4): p. 42-52. |
| 4536 | 327. | Wang, C., SS. Er, and H. Abdul-Rahman, Indoor vertical greenery system in urban tropics. Indoor |
| 4537 | | and Built Environment, 2014. 25 (2): p. 340-356. |
| 4538 | 328. | Adriano, M. and P. Katia, The perception of green integrated into architecture: installation of a green |
| 4539 | | facade in Genoa, Italy. AIMS Environmental Science, 2015. 2(4): p. 899-909. |
| 4540 | 329. | Australian Bureau of Statistics. The Australian Statistical Geography Standard (ASGS) Remoteness |
| 4541 | | <i>Structure.</i> 2020 [cited 2020 30/09/2020]; Available from: |
| 4542 | | https://www.abs.gov.au/websitedbs/D3310114.nsf/home/remoteness+structure. |
| 4543 | 330. | R Core Team, R: A Language and Environment for Statistical Computing. 2020, R Foundation for |
| 4544 | | Statistical Computing: Vienna, Austria. |
| 4545 | 331. | White, E.V. and B. Gatersleben, Greenery on residential buildings: Does it affect preferences and |
| 4546 | | perceptions of beauty? Journal of Environmental Psychology, 2011. 31(1): p. 89-98. |
| 4547 | 332. | Kaplan, R. and S. Kaplan, The experience of nature: A psychological perspective. The experience of |
| 4548 | | nature: A psychological perspective. 1989, New York, NY, US: Cambridge University Press. |
| 4549 | | xii, 340-xii, 340. |

| 4550 | 333. | van den Berg, A.E., S.L. Koole, and N.Y. van der Wulp, <i>Environmental preference and restoration:</i> |
|--------------|------|---|
| 4551 | | (<i>How</i>) are they related? Journal of Environmental Psychology, 2003. 23 (2): p. 135-146. |
| 4552 | 334. | Mell, I.C., et al., To green or not to green: Establishing the economic value of green infrastructure |
| 4553 | | investments in The Wicker, Sheffield. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2016. 18: p. 257-267. |
| 4554 | 335. | Dietz, T., L. Kalof, and P.C. Stern, Gender, Values, and Environmentalism. Social Science |
| 4555 | | Quarterly, 2002. 83 (1): p. 353-364. |
| 4556 | 336. | Cox, D.T.C., et al., <i>The rarity of direct experiences of nature in an urban population</i> . Landscape and |
| 4557 | | Urban Planning, 2017. 160 : p. 79-84. |
| 4558 | 337. | Kollmuss, A. and J. Agyeman, Mind the Gap: Why do people act environmentally and what are the |
| 4559 | | barriers to pro-environmental behavior? Environmental Education Research, 2010. 8(3): p. 239- |
| 4560 | | 260. |
| 4561 | 338. | Maser, C., Social-environmental planning; the design interface between every forest and every city. |
| 4562 | | Social environmental sustainability. 2009, Portland: CRC / Taylor & Francis. |
| 4563 | 339. | García-Martín, M., T. Plieninger, and C. Bieling, Dimensions of Landscape Stewardship across |
| 4564 | | Europe: Landscape Values, Place Attachment, Awareness, and Personal Responsibility. Sustainability, |
| 4565 | | 2018. 10 (1): p. 263. |
| 4566 | 340. | Hawthorne, M. and T. Alabaster, <i>Citizen 2000: development of a model of environmental citizenship.</i> |
| 4567 | | Global Environmental Change, 1999. 9(1): p. 25-43. |
| 4568 | 341. | Magliocco, A. and K. Perini, The perception of green integrated into architecture: installation of a |
| 4569 | | green facade in Genoa, Italy. AIMS Environmental Science, 2015. 2: p. 899-909. |
| 4570 | 342. | Zalejska-Jonsson, A., S.J. Wilkinson, and R. Wahlund, Willingness to Pay for Green Infrastructure |
| 4571 | | in Residential Development – A Consumer Perspective. Atmosphere, 2020. 11(2). |
| 4572 | 343. | Derkzen, M.L., A.J.A. van Teeffelen, and P.H. Verburg, Green infrastructure for urban climate |
| 4573 | | adaptation: How do residents' views on climate impacts and green infrastructure shape adaptation |
| 4574 | | preferences? Landscape and Urban Planning, 2017. 157: p. 106-130. |
| 4575 | 344. | Huang, Z., et al., The true cost of "greening" a building: Life cycle cost analysis of vertical greenery |
| 4576 | | sustems (VGS) in trovical climate. Journal of Cleaner Production, 2019. 228 : p. 437-454. |
| 4577 | 345. | Perini, K. and P. Rosasco, Cost-benefit analysis for oreen facades and living wall systems. Building |
| 4578 | | and Environment. 2013. 70: p. 110-121. |
| 4579 | 346. | Keeley, M., et al., Perspectives on the Use of Green Infrastructure for Stormwater Management in |
| 4580 | | Cleveland and Milwaykee, Environmental Management, 2013, 51(6): p. 1093-1108 |
| 4581 | 347. | Lo, A.Y. and C.Y. Iim. Willingness of residents to pay and motives for conservation of urban green |
| 4582 | | spaces in the compact city of Hong Kong. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2010. 9(2): p. 113- |
| 4583 | | 120. |
| 4584 | 348. | Hinds, I, and P. Sparks, Engaging with the natural environment: The role of affective connection and |
| 4585 | | identity Journal of Environmental Psychology, 2008, 28(2); p. 109-120. |
| 4586 | 349 | Mell, I.C., et al. Promoting urban greening: Valuing the development of green infrastructure |
| 4587 | 0101 | investments in the urban core of Manchester, UK Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2013 12 (3): |
| 4588 | | n 296-306 |
| 4589 | 350 | Anderson ST and SE West Open space residential property values and spatial context Regional |
| 4590 | 000. | Science and Urban Economics 2006 36 (6): n 773-789 |
| 4591 | 351 | Lee AC HC Jordan and I Horsley. Value of urban oreen snaces in promoting healthy living and |
| 4592 | 001. | wellheing: prospects for planning Risk Manag Healthc Policy 2015 8: p 131-7 |
| 4593 | 352 | Branas CC et al A difference in differences analysis of health safety and areening macant urban |
| 4594 | 552. | snace American journal of epidemiology 2011 174(11): n 1296-1306 |
| 4595 | 353 | Hu H S Coortman and P Hogimajiar The willingness to new for orean anartments: The case of |
| 4595 | 555. | Naviing China Urban Studies 2014 51(16): n 3459-3478 |
| 4597 | 354 | Soga M and KI Caston Extinction of experience: the loss of human-nature interactions Frontiers |
| 4508 | 554. | in Ecology and the Environment 2016 14(2): n 94 101 |
| 4590 | 255 | Collado S. H. Stoata and I.A. Corroliza Experiencing network in children's summer competi- |
| 4599 | 555. | Affective coorditive and helegioural consequences Journal of Environmental Development 2012 22: |
| 4000 4601 | | n 37-44 |
| 4602 | 356 | P. U-II. Teotónio I et al Invectino in Suctainable Built Environmento: The Willingness to Day for Crown |
| 4602 | 550. | Roofs and Crean Walls Sustainability 2020 12(8) n 2210 |
| 4003 | 357 | Roujs unu Green vvuus. Sustamatimy, 2020. 12(0): p. 3210. City of Molbourpo, Creaving Crean Cuide 2014: Molbourpo, Australia |
| +004 | 557. | City of merodulite, Growing Green Guine, 2014. Merodulite, Australia. |

| 4605 | 358. | City of Sydney, Green Roofs and Walls Policy Implementation Plan. 2014: Sydney, Australia. |
|------|-------|---|
| 4606 | 359. | Ann Rowe, A., P. Rector, and M. Bakacs, Survey Results of Green Infrastructure Implementation |
| 4607 | | in New Jersey. Journal of Sustainable Water in the Built Environment, 2016. 2(3). |
| 4608 | 360. | Deely, J., et al., Barrier identification framework for the implementation of blue and green |
| 4609 | | infrastructures. Land Use Policy, 2020. 99: p. 105108. |
| 4610 | 361. | Inner West Council. Green roofs, walls and facades. 2021 22/03/2021]; Available from: |
| 4611 | | https://www.innerwest.nsw.gov.au/live/environment-and-sustainability/at-home/home- |
| 4612 | | design-and-renovation/green-roofs-walls-and-facades. |
| 4613 | 362. | Irga, P., et al., Grow Up Guide: An Introduction to DIY Laneway Greening. 2019, University of |
| 4614 | | Technology Sydney: Sydney. p. 67. |
| 4615 | 363. | Swim, J.K., A.J. Gillis, and K.J. Hamaty, Gender Bending and Gender Conformity: The Social |
| 4616 | | Consequences of Engaging in Feminine and Masculine Pro-Environmental Behaviors. Sex Roles, 2020. |
| 4617 | | 82 (5): p. 363-385. |
| 4618 | 364. | Brough, A.R., et al., Is Eco-Friendly Unmanly? The Green-Feminine Stereotype and Its Effect on |
| 4619 | | Sustainable Consumption. Journal of Consumer Research, 2016. 43(4): p. 567-582. |
| 4620 | 365. | Mintel. The Eco Gender Gap: 71% of Women Try to Live More Ethically, Compared to 59% of Men. |
| 4621 | | 2018 30/10/2020]; Available from: https://www.mintel.com/press-centre/social-and- |
| 4622 | | lifestyle/the-eco-gender-gap-71-of-women-try-to-live-more-ethically-compared-to-59-of-men. |
| 4623 | 366. | Mortazavi-Naeini, M., et al., Robust optimization to secure urban bulk water supply against extreme |
| 4624 | | drought and uncertain climate change. Environmental Modelling & Software, 2015. 69: p. 437-451. |
| 4625 | 367. | Pérez-Urrestarazu, L., et al., Vertical Greening Systems and Sustainable Cities. Journal of Urban |
| 4626 | | Technology, 2015. 22 (4): p. 65-85. |
| 4627 | 368. | Viti, M., et al., Knowledge gaps and future research needs for assessing the non-market benefits of |
| 4628 | | Nature-Based Solutions and Nature-Based Solution-like strategies. Science of The Total |
| 4629 | | Environment, 2022. 841 : p. 156636. |
| 4630 | 369. | Bateman, I.J., et al., The aggregation of environmental benefit values: Welfare measures, distance |
| 4631 | | decay and total WTP. Ecological Economics, 2006. 60(2): p. 450-460. |
| 4632 | 370. | Ndebele, T. and V. Forgie, <i>Estimating the economic benefits of a wetland restoration programme in</i> |
| 4633 | | New Zealand: A contingent valuation approach. Economic Analysis and Policy, 2017. 55: p. 75-89. |
| 4634 | 371. | Kozamernik, J., M. Rakuša, and M. Nikšič, How green facades affect the perception of urban |
| 4635 | | ambiences: Comparing Slovenia and the Netherlands. Urbani Izziv, 2020. 31 (2): p. 88-100. |
| 4636 | 372. | Kahneman, D. and J.L. Knetsch, Valuing public goods: The purchase of moral satisfaction. Journal |
| 4637 | | of Environmental Economics and Management, 1992. 22(1): p. 57-70. |
| 4638 | 373. | Carson, R.T., T. Groves, and J.A. List, Consequentiality: A Theoretical and Experimental |
| 4639 | | Exploration of a Single Binary Choice. Journal of the Association of Environmental and Resource |
| 4640 | | Economists, 2014. 1(1/2): p. 171-207. |
| 4641 | 374. | Champ, P.A., Collecting Nonmarket Valuation Data, in A Primer on Nonmarket Valuation, P.A. |
| 4642 | | Champ, K.J. Boyle, and T.C. Brown, Editors. 2017, Springer Netherlands: Dordrecht. p. 55-82. |
| 4643 | 375. | Johnston, R.J., et al., Contemporary Guidance for Stated Preference Studies. Journal of the |
| 4644 | | Association of Environmental and Resource Economists, 2017. 4(2): p. 319-405. |
| 4645 | 376. | Tassicker, N., P. Rahnamaviezekavat, and M. Sutrisna An Insight into the Commercial Viability |
| 4646 | | of Green Roofs in Australia. Sustainability, 2016. 8. DOI: 10.3390/su8070603. |
| 4647 | 377. | Castiglia Feitosa, R. and S.I. Wilkinson, Attenuating heat stress through green roof and green wall |
| 4648 | | retrofit. Building and Environment. 2018. 140: p. 11-22. |
| 4649 | 378 | Bustami, R.A., et al., Vertical greenery systems: A systematic review of research trends. Building |
| 4650 | 0.01 | and Environment 2018 146 p 226-237 |
| 4651 | 379 | Croeser T Biological notential in cities: An estimate from Melhourne Urban Forestry & Urban |
| 4652 | 0 | Greening, 2016 16 p. 84-94 |
| 4653 | 380 | Nowak DI and DE Crane Carbon storage and sequestration by urban trees in the USA |
| 4654 | 000. | Environmental Pollution 2002 116 (3): p. 381-389 |
| 4655 | 381 | Salmond, L. et al., The influence of propertation on the horizontal and pertical distribution of nollutants |
| 4656 | 501. | in a street canyon. Science of the Total Environment 2013 443 n 287-298 |
| 4657 | 382 | Popek, R., et al., Particulate Matter on Foliage of 13 Woody Species: Denosition on Surfaces and |
| 4658 | 0.02. | Phytostabilisation in Waxes – a 3-Year Study International Journal of Phytoremediation 2013 |
| 4659 | | 15 (3): p. 245-256. |
| | | |

| 4660 | 383. | Stieb, D.M., et al., Estimated public health impacts of changes in concentrations of fine particle air |
|------|------|--|
| 4661 | | pollution in Canada, 2000 to 2011. Can J Public Health; Vol 106, No 6 (2015): September/October, |
| 4662 | | 2015. |
| 4663 | 384. | Pugh, T.A.M., et al., Effectiveness of Green Infrastructure for Improvement of Air Quality in Urban |
| 4664 | | Street Canyons. Environmental Science & Technology, 2012. 46(14): p. 7692-7699. |
| 4665 | 385. | Chiquet, C. The animal biodiversity of 'green walls' in the urban environment. 2014. |
| 4666 | 386. | Marchi, M., et al., Carbon dioxide sequestration model of a vertical greenery system. Ecological |
| 4667 | | Modelling, 2015. 306 : p. 46-56. |
| 4668 | 387. | Bianco, L., et al., Thermal behaviour assessment of a novel vertical greenery module system: first |
| 4669 | | results of a long-term monitoring campaign in an outdoor test cell. Energy Efficiency, 2017. 10. |
| 4670 | 388. | Wong, N.H., et al., Thermal evaluation of vertical greenery systems for building walls. Building and |
| 4671 | | Environment, 2010. 45 : p. 663-672. |
| 4672 | 389. | Wong, N.H., et al., Perception Studies of Vertical Greenery Systems in Singapore. Journal of Urban |
| 4673 | | Planning and Development-asce - J URBAN PLAN DEV-ASCE, 2010. 136. |
| 4674 | 390. | Ojamaa, H., Enhancing The Human-Nature Connection Through Biophilic Design In the Built |
| 4675 | | Environment: A Branch Library on the Banks of Lake Union, in Architecture. 2015, University of |
| 4676 | | Washington: United States of America. p. 195. |
| 4677 | 391. | Wilkinson, S., et al., Modelling green roof retrofit in the Melbourne Central Business District. Vol. |
| 4678 | | 184. 2014. 125-135. |
| 4679 | 392. | Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors, Green roofs and walls. 2016, Royal Institution of |
| 4680 | | Chartered Surveyors: Great Britain. p. 34. |
| 4681 | 393. | Fahey, C.A., A New Dimension in Green Infrastructure: The Case of the Green Wall. 2017, ProQuest |
| 4682 | | Dissertations Publishing. |
| 4683 | 394. | Google LLC. Little Bourke Street. 2015 [19/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4684 | | <u>https://www.google.com.au/maps/@-</u> |
| 4685 | | 37.8146543,144.9578789,3a,75y,45.68h,91.2t/data=!3m8!1e1!3m6!1sAF1QipMmG_BUSPBTG3F |
| 4686 | | WtaJdD0BYf0nnn3Gx4VvmpgFh!2e10!3e11!6shttps:%2F%2Flh5.googleusercontent.com%2F |
| 4687 | | p%2FAF1QipMmG_BUSPBTG3FWtaJdD0BYf0nnn3Gx4VvmpgFh%3Dw203-h100-k-no-pi-0- |
| 4688 | | <u>ya258.44232-ro0-fo100!7i11700!8i5850</u> . |
| 4689 | 395. | Google LLC. 14 Corrs Ln. 2019; Available from: https://www.google.com.au/maps/@- |
| 4690 | | 37.8114416,144.9683908,3a,75y,318.35h,88.04t/data=!3m7!1e1!3m5!1sUzrGypTBOAL8KpOuE |
| 4691 | | a1dtw!2e0!6s%2F%2Fgeo3.ggpht.com%2Fcbk%3Fpanoid%3DUzrGypTBOAL8KpOuEa1dtw |
| 4692 | | %26output%3Dthumbnail%26cb_client%3Dmaps_sv.tactile.gps%26thumb%3D2%26w%3D2 |
| 4693 | | 03%26h%3D100%26yaw%3D175.70166%26pitch%3D0%26thumbfov%3D100!7i16384!8i8192. |
| 4694 | 396. | Google LLC. Throssell Ln. 2019 [19/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4695 | | <u>https://www.google.com.au/maps/@-</u> |
| 4696 | | <u>37.8147444,144.9739558,3a,75y,302.81h,87.09t/data=!3m6!1e1!3m4!1sq6uHP6xiPe1RMwiYSEi</u> |
| 4697 | | <u>Kbg!2e0!7i16384!8i8192</u> . |
| 4698 | 397. | Google LLC. Throssel Ln. 2019 [19/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4699 | | <u>https://www.google.com.au/maps/@-</u> |
| 4700 | | 37.8149789,144.9741915,3a,75y,214.73h,72.86t/data=!3m6!1e1!3m4!1shJiwbB8BOHOFJG77Q1 |
| 4701 | | <u>DG_Q!2e0!7i16384!8i8192</u> . |
| 4702 | 398. | Google LLC. 9 Little Lonsdale St. 2019 [19/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4703 | | <u>https://www.google.com.au/maps/@-</u> |
| 4704 | | <u>37.808535,144.9712664,3a,75y,119.18h,82.66t/data=!3m7!1e1!3m5!1s2HmAVHW4wD98VdovP</u> |
| 4705 | | lCqDw!2e0!6s%2F%2Fgeo1.ggpht.com%2Fcbk%3Fpanoid%3D2HmAVHW4wD98VdovPlCq |
| 4706 | | Dw%26output%3Dthumbnail%26cb_client%3Dmaps_sv.tactile.gps%26thumb%3D2%26w% |
| 4707 | | 3D203%26h%3D100%26yaw%3D102.990814%26pitch%3D0%26thumbfov%3D100!7i16384!8i |
| 4708 | | <u>8192</u> . |
| 4709 | 399. | Google LLC. New Chancery Ln. 2017 [19/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4710 | | <u>https://www.google.com.au/maps/@-</u> |
| 4711 | | 37.8157212,144.9598304,3a,75y,41.71h,92.72t/data=!3m6!1e1!3m4!1sqhDOwUKprjJu69icbCPy |
| 4712 | | <u>WA!2e0!7i13312!8i6656</u> . |
| 4713 | 400. | Johnson, D. and G. Rowland, Adelaide Convention Centre Redevelopment. Structural Engineering |
| 4714 | | International, 2002. 12 : p. 16-18. |
| | | |

| 4715 | 401. | Fabbri, K., M. Zuppiroli, and K. Ambrogio, Heritage buildings and energy performance: Mapping |
|------|------|--|
| 4716 | | with GIS tools. Energy and Buildings, 2012. 48: p. 137–145. |
| 4717 | 402. | Bullen, P.A. and E.D.L. Peter, <i>Adaptive reuse of heritage buildings</i> . Structural Survey, 2011. 29 (5): |
| 4718 | | p. 411-421. |
| 4719 | 403. | Yung, E. and E. Chan, <i>Implementation challenges to the adaptive reuse of heritage buildings: Towards</i> |
| 4720 | | <i>the goals of sustainable, low carbon cities</i> . Habitat International, 2012. 36 : p. 352-361. |
| 4721 | 404. | Wilkinson, S.J. and T. Dixon, Green Roof Retrofit: building urban resilience. 2016, United |
| 4722 | | Kingdom: John Wiley & Sons. 288. |
| 4723 | 405. | Young, A., Negotiated consent or zero tolerance? Responding to graffiti and street art in Melbourne. |
| 4724 | | City, 2010. 14 : p. 99-114. |
| 4725 | 406. | Smith, R. Hosier Lane' vandalism' divides: Criminal act or part of the culture? 2020 11/02/2020 |
| 4726 | | [12/2/2021]; Available from: <u>https://www.news.com.au/national/victoria/news/hosier-lane-</u> |
| 4727 | | vandalism-divides-criminal-act-or-part-of-the-culture/news- |
| 4728 | | story/019da5ad6b95a6ec70b3a29a119605d8. |
| 4729 | 407. | Google LLC. 196 William St. 2019 16/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4730 | | <u>https://www.google.com/maps/@-</u> |
| 4731 | | <u>31.9494158,115.8590826,3a,75y,30.03h,77.44t/data=!3m6!1e1!3m4!1sENxQnxgHrVqKLTDTCF</u> |
| 4732 | | <u>Exjw!2e0!7i16384!8i8192</u> . |
| 4733 | 408. | Google LLC. <i>Karrwirra Parri</i> . 2019 [16/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4734 | | <u>https://www.google.com/maps/@-</u> |
| 4735 | | <u>34.9195822,138.5954659,3a,75y,171.94h,112.54t/data=!3m6!1e1!3m4!1sdllAM5U_Qyn5rNn1H</u> |
| 4736 | | <u>vUrUw!2e0!7i13312!8i6656</u> . |
| 4737 | 409. | Google LLC. Druitt St. 2019 [16/03/2020]; Available from: https://www.google.com/maps/@- |
| 4738 | | <u>33.8728543,151.206649,3a,75y,4.34h,101.8t/data=!3m6!1e1!3m4!1sybA0TCBayfS6hpOo628IKA</u> |
| 4739 | | <u>!2e0!7i16384!8i8192?hl=en-GB</u> . |
| 4740 | 410. | Google LLC. Hosier Lane. 2018 [16/03/2020]; Available from: |
| 4741 | | <u>https://www.google.com/maps/@-</u> |
| 4742 | | <u>37.8165234,144.9688533,3a,75y,184.51h,76.28t/data=!3m8!1e1!3m6!1sAF1QipO6jGkCT6xn6R5i</u> |
| 4743 | | <u>Q 09vSpDcFwZs0UkQVt ukZc!2e10!3e11!6shttps:%2F%2Flh5.googleusercontent.com%2Fp</u> |
| 4744 | | <u>%2FAF1QipO6jGkCT6xn6R5iQ_09vSpDcFwZs0UkQVt_ukZc%3Dw203-h100-k-no-pi-0-</u> |
| 4745 | | <u>ya109.65285-ro0-fo100!7i6912!8i3456?hl=en-GB</u> . |
| 4746 | 411. | Langemeyer, J., et al., <i>Creating urban green infrastructure where it is needed – A spatial ecosystem</i> |
| 4747 | | service-based decision analysis of green roofs in Barcelona. Science of The Total Environment, 2020. |
| 4748 | | 707 : p. 135487. |
| 4749 | 412. | Luo, H., et al., <i>Green roof assessment by GIS and Google Earth</i> . Procedia Environmental Sciences, |
| 4750 | | 2011. 10 : p. 2307-2313. |
| 4751 | 413. | Velázquez, J., et al., Planning and selection of green roofs in large urban areas. Application to Madrid |
| 4752 | | <i>metropolitan area.</i> Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2019. 40 : p. 323-334. |
| 4753 | 414. | Berger, D., A GIS Suitability Analysis of The Potential for Rooftop Agriculture in New York City, in |
| 4754 | | Graduate School of Architecture, Planning and Preservation. 2013, Columbia University: United |
| 4755 | | States of America. p. 31. |
| 4756 | 415. | Mallinis, G., et al., Development of a nationwide approach for large scale estimation of green roof |
| 4757 | | retrofitting areas and roof-top solar energy potential using VHR natural colour orthoimagery and DSM |
| 4758 | | data over Thessaloniki, Greece. Remote Sensing Letters, 2014. 5(6): p. 548-557. |
| 4759 | 416. | Grunwald, L., J. Heusinger, and S. Weber, A GIS-based mapping methodology of urban green roof |
| 4760 | | ecosystem services applied to a Central European city. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2017. 22. |
| 4761 | 417. | Wilkinson, S. and R. Reed, Green roof retrofit potential in the central business district. Property |
| 4762 | | Management, 2009. 27 : p. 284-301. |
| 4763 | 418. | Panawannage, T., An examination of known built form safety features in lane ways as interstitial |
| 4764 | | spaces in Melbourne CBD. 2011. |
| 4765 | 419. | Kessler, R., Green Walls Could Cut Street-Canyon Air Pollution. Environmental health |
| 4766 | | perspectives, 2013. 121 : p. a14. |
| 4767 | 420. | Kumar, P., A. Kooloth Valappil, and Y. Barwise, Implementing Green Infrastructure for Air |
| 4768 | | Pollution Abatement: General Reccomendations for Management and Plant Species Selection. 2019. |

| 4769 | 421. | Pugh, T., et al., Effectiveness of Green Infrastructure for Improvement of Air Quality in Urban Street |
|------|------|--|
| 4770 | | Canyons. Environmental science & technology, 2012. 46: p. 7692-9. |
| 4771 | 422. | Irga, P.J., et al., The distribution of green walls and green roofs throughout Australia: Do policy |
| 4772 | | instruments influence the frequency of projects? Urban Forestry & Urban Greening, 2017. |
| 4773 | | 24 (Supplement C): p. 164-174. |
| 4774 | 423. | Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors, Green roofs and walls. 2016: Australia. |
| 4775 | 424. | Gardening Australia. Plant Finder. 2021 12/06/2021]; Available from: |
| 4776 | | https://www.abc.net.au/gardening/plant-finder/. |
| 4777 | 425. | Inner West Council, Green roofs, walls and facades. 2020, Inner West Council: Sydney. |
| 4778 | 426. | LiveWall. Plant Selection & Pairing. 2021 12/06/2021]; Available from: |
| 4779 | | https://livewall.com/plant-selection/. |
| 4780 | 427. | Meerow, S. and J.P. Newell, Spatial planning for multifunctional green infrastructure: Growing |
| 4781 | | resilience in Detroit. Landscape and Urban Planning, 2017. 159: p. 62-75. |
| 4782 | 428. | Wilkinson, S., et al., Evaluating the Thermal Performance of Retrofitted Lightweight Green Roofs and |
| 4783 | | Walls in Sydney and Rio de Janeiro. Procedia Engineering, 2017. 180: p. 231-240. |
| 4784 | 429. | Annie Hunter, B., L. Stephen, and S.G.W. Nicholas, Responding to the urban heat island: a review |
| 4785 | | of the potential of green infrastructure. 2012. |
| 4786 | 430. | Bartesaghi-Koc, C., P. Osmond, and A. Peters, Mapping and classifying green infrastructure |
| 4787 | | typologies for climate-related studies based on remote sensing data. Urban Forestry & Urban |
| 4788 | | Greening, 2019. 37 : p. 154-167. |
| 4789 | 431. | Razzaghmanesh, M., S. Beecham, and T. Salemi, The role of green roofs in mitigating urban heat |
| 4790 | | island effects in the metropolitan area of Adelaide, South Australia. Urban Forestry and Urban |
| 4791 | | Greening, 2016. |
| 4792 | 432. | Razzaghmanesh, M. and M. Razzaghmanesh, Thermal performance investigation of a living wall |
| 4793 | | in a dry climate of Australia. Building and Environment, 2017. 112: p. 45-62. |
| 4794 | 433. | Norton, B., et al., Planning for cooler cities: A framework to prioritise green infrastructure to mitigate |
| 4795 | | high temperatures in urban landscapes. Landscape and Urban Planning, 2015. 134: p. 127–138. |
| 4796 | 434. | Francis, R.A. and J. Lorimer, Urban reconciliation ecology: The potential of living roofs and walls. |
| 4797 | | Journal of Environmental Management, 2011. 92 (6): p. 1429-1437. |
| 4798 | 435. | Stenhouse, R., Fragmentation and internal disturbance of native vegetation reserve in the Perth |
| 4799 | | metropolitan area, Western Australia. Landscape and Urban Planning, 2004. 68: p. 389-401. |
| 4800 | 436. | Mayrand, F. and P. Clergeau, Green Roofs and Green Walls for Biodiversity Conservation: A |
| 4801 | | Contribution to Urban Connectivity? Sustainability, 2018. 10. |
| 4802 | 437. | Rupprecht, C. and J. Byrne, Informal Urban Green-Space: Comparison of Quantity and |
| 4803 | | Characteristics in Brisbane, Australia and Sapporo, Japan. PloS one, 2014. 9: p. e99784. |
| 4804 | 438. | Wilkinson, S., S. Ghosh, and N. Pelleri, Green walls and roofs: A mandatory or voluntary approach |
| 4805 | | for Australia? Literature. 2017, Horticulture Innovation Australia: Sydney Australia. p. 1-54. |
| 4806 | 439. | Urmee, T., et al., Green Growth in cities: two Australian cases. Renewable Energy and |
| 4807 | | Environmental Sustainability, 2017. 2 : p. 43. |
| 4808 | 440. | City of Perth. Urban Forest Plan. 2016 [26/02/2020]; Available from: |
| 4809 | | https://engage.perth.wa.gov.au/urban-forest-plan/documents/37534/download. |
| 4810 | | |
| 4811 | | |
| | | |